William Fulton Joe Harris

Representation Theory

A First Course

With 144 Illustrations



Springer-Verlag
New York Berlin Heidelberg London Paris
Tokyo Hong Kong Barcelona Budapest

William Fulton
Department of Mathematics
University of Chicago
Chicago, IL 60637
USA

Joe Harris
Department of Mathematics
Harvard University
Cambridge, MA 02138
USA

Editorial Board

J.H. Ewing
Department of
Mathematics
Indiana University
Bloomington,
IN 47405 USA

F.W. Gehring
Department of
Mathematics
University of Michigan
Ann Arbor,
MI 48109 USA

P.R. Halmos
Department of
Mathematics
University of Santa Clara
Santa Clara,
CA 95053 USA

Mathematics Subject Classification: 20G05, 17B10, 17B20, 22E46

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data Fulton, William, 1939-

Representation theory: a first course/William Fulton and Joe Harris.

p. cm.—(Graduate texts in mathematics) Includes bibliographical references and index.

1. Representations of groups. 2. Representations of algebras.

3. Lie groups. 4. Lie algebras. I. Harris, Joe. II. Title.

III. Series.

QA171.F85 1991 512'.2—dc20

90-24926

Printed on acid-free paper

© 1991 Springer-Verlag New York Inc.

All rights reserved. This work may not be translated or copied in whole or in part without the written permission of the publisher (Springer-Verlag New York, Inc., 175 Fifth Avenue, New York, NY 10010, USA), except for brief excerpts in connection with reviews or scholarly analysis. Use in connection with any form of information storage and retrieval, electronic adaptation, computer software, or by similar or dissimilar methodology now known or hereafter developed is forbidden.

The use of general descriptive names, trade names, trademarks, etc., in this publication, even if the former are not especially identified, is not to be taken as a sign that such names, as understood by the Trade Marks and Merchandise Marks Act, may accordingly be used freely by anyone.

Typeset by Asco Trade Typesetting, Ltd., Hong Kong.
Printed and bound by R.R. Donnelley & Sons Co., Harrisonburg, VA.
Printed in the United States of America.

987654321

ISBN 0-387-97495-4 Springer-Verlag New York Berlin Heidelberg (softcover) ISBN 3-540-97495-4 Springer-Verlag Berlin Heidelberg New York ISBN 0-387-97527-6 Springer-Verlag New York Berlin Heidelberg (hardcover) ISBN 3-540-97527-6 Springer-Verlag Berlin Heidelberg New York

Preface

The primary goal of these lectures is to introduce a beginner to the finitedimensional representations of Lie groups and Lie algebras. Since this goal is shared by quite a few other books, we should explain in this Preface how our approach differs, although the potential reader can probably see this better by a quick browse through the book.

Representation theory is simple to define: it is the study of the ways in which a given group may act on vector spaces. It is almost certainly unique, however, among such clearly delineated subjects, in the breadth of its interest to mathematicians. This is not surprising: group actions are ubiquitous in 20th century mathematics, and where the object on which a group acts is not a vector space, we have learned to replace it by one that is (e.g., a cohomology group, tangent space, etc.). As a consequence, many mathematicians other than specialists in the field (or even those who think they might want to be) come in contact with the subject in various ways. It is for such people that this text is designed. To put it another way, we intend this as a book for beginners to learn from and not as a reference.

This idea essentially determines the choice of material covered here. As simple as is the definition of representation theory given above, it fragments considerably when we try to get more specific. For a start, what kind of group G are we dealing with—a finite group like the symmetric group \mathfrak{S}_n or the general linear group over a finite field $GL_n(\mathbb{F}_q)$, an infinite discrete group like $SL_n(\mathbb{Z})$, a Lie group like $SL_n(\mathbb{C})$, or possibly a Lie group over a local field? Needless to say, each of these settings requires a substantially different approach to its representation theory. Likewise, what sort of vector space is G acting on: is it over \mathbb{C} , \mathbb{R} , \mathbb{Q} , or possibly a field of finite characteristic? Is it finite dimensional or infinite dimensional, and if the latter, what additional structure (such as norm, or inner product) does it carry? Various combinations

vi Preface

of answers to these questions lead to areas of intense research activity in representation theory, and it is natural for a text intended to prepare students for a career in the subject to lead up to one or more of these areas. As a corollary, such a book tends to get through the elementary material as quickly as possible: if one has a semester to get up to and through Harish-Chandra modules, there is little time to dawdle over the representations of \mathfrak{S}_4 and $\mathrm{SL}_3\mathbb{C}$.

By contrast, the present book focuses exactly on the simplest cases: representations of finite groups and Lie groups on finite-dimensional real and complex vector spaces. This is in some sense the common ground of the subject, the area that is the object of most of the interest in representation theory coming from outside.

The intent of this book to serve nonspecialists likewise dictates to some degree our approach to the material we do cover. Probably the main feature of our presentation is that we concentrate on examples, developing the general theory sparingly, and then mainly as a useful and unifying language to describe phenomena already encountered in concrete cases. By the same token, we for the most part introduce theoretical notions when and where they are useful for analyzing concrete situations, postponing as long as possible those notions that are used mainly for proving general theorems.

Finally, our goal of making the book accessible to outsiders accounts in part for the style of the writing. These lectures have grown from courses of the second author in 1984 and 1987, and we have attempted to keep the informal style of these lectures. Thus there is almost no attempt at efficiency: where it seems to make sense from a didactic point of view, we work out many special cases of an idea by hand before proving the general case; and we cheerfully give several proofs of one fact if we think they are illuminating. Similarly, while it is common to develop the whole semisimple story from one point of view, say that of compact groups, or Lie algebras, or algebraic groups, we have avoided this, as efficient as it may be.

It is of course not a strikingly original notion that beginners can best learn about a subject by working through examples, with general machinery only introduced slowly and as the need arises, but it seems particularly appropriate here. In most subjects such an approach means one has a few out of an unknown infinity of examples which are useful to illuminate the general situation. When the subject is the representation theory of complex semisimple Lie groups and algebras, however, something special happens: once one has worked through all the examples readily at hand—the "classical" cases of the special linear, orthogonal, and symplectic groups—one has not just a few useful examples, one has all but five "exceptional" cases.

This is essentially what we do here. We start with a quick tour through representation theory of finite groups, with emphasis determined by what is useful for Lie groups. In this regard, we include more on the symmetric groups than is usual. Then we turn to Lie groups and Lie algebras. After some preliminaries and a look at low-dimensional examples, and one lecture with

Preface

some general notions about semisimplicity, we get to the heart of the course: working out the finite-dimensional representations of the classical groups.

For each series of classical Lie algebras we prove the fundamental existence theorem for representations of given highest weight by explicit construction. Our object, however, is not just existence, but to see the representations in action, to see geometric implications of decompositions of naturally occurring representations, and to see the relations among them caused by coincidences between the Lie algebras.

The goal of the last six lectures is to make a bridge between the example-oriented approach of the earlier parts and the general theory. Here we make an attempt to interpret what has gone before in abstract terms, trying to make connections with modern terminology. We develop the general theory enough to see that we have studied all the simple complex Lie algebras with five exceptions. Since these are encountered less frequently than the classical series, it is probably not reasonable in a first course to work out their representations as explicitly, although we do carry this out for one of them. We also prove the general Weyl character formula, which can be used to verify and extend many of the results we worked out by hand earlier in the book.

Of course, the point we reach hardly touches the current state of affairs in Lie theory, but we hope it is enough to keep the reader's eyes from glazing over when confronted with a lecture that begins: "Let G be a semisimple Lie group, P a parabolic subgroup, ..." We might also hope that working through this book would prepare some readers to appreciate the elegance (and efficiency) of the abstract approach.

In spirit this book is probably closer to Weyl's classic [We1] than to others written today. Indeed, a secondary goal of our book is to present many of the results of Weyl and his predecessors in a form more accessible to modern readers. In particular, we include Weyl's constructions of the representations of the general and special linear groups by using Young's symmetrizers; and we invoke a little invariant theory to do the corresponding result for the orthogonal and symplectic groups. We also include Weyl's formulas for the characters of these representations in terms of the elementary characters of symmetric powers of the standard representations. (Interestingly, Weyl only gave the corresponding formulas in terms of the exterior powers for the general linear group. The corresponding formulas for the orthogonal and symplectic groups were only given recently by Koike and Terada. We include a simple new proof of these determinantal formulas.)

More about individual sections can be found in the introductions to other parts of the book.

Needless to say, a price is paid for the inefficiency and restricted focus of these notes. The most obvious is a lot of omitted material: for example, we include little on the basic topological, differentiable, or analytic properties of Lie groups, as this plays a small role in our story and is well covered in dozens of other sources, including many graduate texts on manifolds. Moreover, there are no infinite-dimensional representations, no Harish-Chandra or Verma

viii Preface

modules, no Steifel diagrams, no Lie algebra cohomology, no analysis on symmetric spaces or groups, no arithmetic groups or automorphic forms, and nothing about representations in characteristic p > 0. There is no consistent attempt to indicate which of our results on Lie groups apply more generally to algebraic groups over fields other than \mathbb{R} or \mathbb{C} (e.g., local fields). And there is only passing mention of other standard topics, such as universal enveloping algebras or Bruhat decompositions, which have become standard tools of representation theory. (Experts who saw drafts of this book agreed that some topic we omitted must not be left out of a modern book on representation theory—but no two experts suggested the same topic.)

We have not tried to trace the history of the subjects treated, or assign credit, or to attribute ideas to original sources—this is far beyond our knowledge. When we give references, we have simply tried to send the reader to sources that are as readable as possible for one knowing what is written here. A good systematic reference for the finite-group material, including proofs of the results we leave out, is Serre [Se2]. For Lie groups and Lie algebras, Serre [Se3], Adams [Ad], Humphreys [Hu1], and Bourbaki [Bour] are recommended references, as are the classics Weyl [We1] and Littlewood [Lit1].

We would like to thank the many people who have contributed ideas and suggestions for this manuscript, among them J-F. Burnol, R. Bryant, J. Carrell, B. Conrad, P. Diaconis, D. Eisenbud, D. Goldstein, M. Green, P. Griffiths, B. Gross, M. Hildebrand, R. Howe, H. Kraft, A. Landman, B. Mazur, N. Chriss, D. Petersen, G. Schwartz, J. Towber, and L. Tu. In particular, we would like to thank David Mumford, from whom we learned much of what we know about the subject, and whose ideas are very much in evidence in this book.

Had this book been written 10 years ago, we would at this point thank the people who typed it. That being no longer applicable, perhaps we should thank instead the National Science Foundation, the University of Chicago, and Harvard University for generously providing the various Macintoshes on which this manuscript was produced. Finally, we thank Chan Fulton for making the drawings.

Bill Fulton and Joe Harris

Using This Book

A few words are in order about the practical use of this book. To begin with, prerequisites are minimal: we assume only a basic knowledge of standard first-year graduate material in algebra and topology, including basic notions about manifolds. A good undergraduate background should be more than enough for most of the text; some examples and exercises, and some of the discussion in Part IV may refer to more advanced topics, but these can readily be skipped. Probably the main practical requirement is a good working knowledge of multilinear algebra, including tensor, exterior, and symmetric products of finite dimensional vector spaces, for which Appendix B may help. We have indicated, in introductory remarks to each lecture, when any background beyond this is assumed and how essential it is.

For a course, this book could be used in two ways. First, there are a number of topics that are not logically essential to the rest of the book and that can be skimmed or skipped entirely. For example, in a minimal reading one could skip §§4, 5, 6, 11.3, 13.4, 15.3–15.5, 17.3, 19.5, 20, 22.1, 22.3, 23.3–23.4, 25.3, and 26.2; this might be suitable for a basic one-semester course. On the other hand, in a year-long course it should be possible to work through as much of the material as background and/or interest suggested. Most of the material in the Appendices is relevant only to such a long course. Again, we have tried to indicate, in the introductory remarks in each lecture, which topics are inessential and may be omitted.

Another aspect of the book that readers may want to approach in different ways is the profusion of examples. These are put in largely for didactic reasons: we feel that this is the sort of material that can best be understood by gaining some direct hands-on experience with the objects involved. For the most part, however, they do not actually develop new ideas; the reader whose tastes run more to the abstract and general than the concrete and special may skip many

X Using This Book

of them without logical consequence. (Of course, such a reader will probably wind up burning this book anyway.)

We include hundreds of exercises, of wildly different purposes and difficulties. Some are the usual sorts of variations of the examples in the text or are straightforward verifications of facts needed; a student will probably want to attempt most of these. Sometimes an exercise is inserted whose solution is a special case of something we do in the text later, if we think working on it will be useful motivation (again, there is no attempt at "efficiency," and readers are encouraged to go back to old exercises from time to time). Many exercises are included that indicate some further directions or new topics (or standard topics we have omitted); a beginner may best be advised to skim these for general information, perhaps working out a few simple cases. In exercises, we tried to include topics that may be hard for nonexperts to extract from the literature, especially the older literature. In general, much of the theory is in the exercises—and most of the examples in the text.

We have resisted the idea of grading the exercises by (expected) difficulty, although a "problem" is probably harder than an "exercise." Many exercises are starred: the * is not an indication of difficulty, but means that the reader can find some information about it in the section "Hints, Answers, and References" at the back of the book. This may be a hint, a statement of the answer, a complete solution, a reference to where more can be found, or a combination of any of these. We hope these miscellaneous remarks, as haphazard and uneven as they are, will be of some use.

Contents

Preface	v
Using This Book	ix
Part I: Finite Groups	1
1. Representations of Finite Groups	3
§1.1: Definitions §1.2: Complete Reducibility; Schur's Lemma §1.3: Examples: Abelian Groups; ⊕ ₃	3 5 8
2. Characters	12
§2.1: Characters §2.2: The First Projection Formula and Its Consequences §2.3: Examples: S ₄ and U ₄ §2.4: More Projection Formulas; More Consequences	12 15 18 21
3. Examples; Induced Representations; Group Algebras; Real Representations	26
§3.1: Examples: S ₅ and Al ₅ §3.2: Exterior Powers of the Standard Representation of S _d §3.3: Induced Representations §3.4: The Group Algebra	26 31 32 36
83.5: Real Representations and Representations over Subfields of C	39

xii Contents

4.	Representations of G₄: Young Diagrams and Frobenius's Character Formula	44
	§4.1: Statements of the Results	44
	§4.2: Irreducible Representations of S.	52
	§4.3: Proof of Frobenius's Formula	54
5.	Representations of M₄ and GL₂(Fq)	63
	§5.1: Representations of $\mathfrak{A}_{\mathfrak{g}}$ §5.2: Representations of $GL_2(\mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{g}})$ and $SL_2(\mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{g}})$	63 67
6.	Weyl's Construction	75
	§6.1: Schur Functors and Their Characters	75
	§6.2: The Proofs	84
	Part II: Lie Groups and Lie Algebras	89
7.	Lie Groups	93
	§7.1: Lie Groups: Definitions	93
	§7.2: Examples of Lie Groups	95
	§7.3: Two Constructions	101
8.	Lie Algebras and Lie Groups	104
	§8.1: Lie Algebras: Motivation and Definition	104
	§8.2: Examples of Lie Algebras	111
	§8.3: The Exponential Map	114
9.	Initial Classification of Lie Algebras	121
	§9.1: Rough Classification of Lie Algebras	121
	§9.2: Engel's Theorem and Lie's Theorem	125
	§9.3: Semisimple Lie Algebras	128
	§9.4: Simple Lie Algebras	131
10.	Lie Algebras in Dimensions One, Two, and Three	133
	§10.1: Dimensions One and Two	133
	§10.2: Dimension Three, Rank 1	136
	§10.3: Dimension Three, Rank 2	139
	§10.4: Dimension Three, Rank 3	141
11.	Representations of sl₂C	146
	§11.1: The Irreducible Representations	146
	§11.2: A Little Plethysm	151
	§11.3: A Little Geometric Plethysm	153

Cor	ntents	xiii
12.	Representations of sl ₃ C, Part I	161
13.	Representations of sl ₃ C, Part II: Mainly Lots of Examples	175
	§13.1: Examples	175
	§13.2: Description of the Irreducible Representations	182
	§13.3: A Little More Plethysm	185
	§13.4: A Little More Geometric Plethysm	189
	Part III: The Classical Lie Algebras and Their Representations	195
14.	The General Set-up: Analyzing the Structure and Representations of an Arbitrary Semisimple Lie Algebra	197
	,	
	§14.1: Analyzing Simple Lie Algebras in General §14.2: About the Killing Form	. 197 206
15.	sl ₄ C and sl _n C	211
	§15.1: Analyzing sI _n C	211
	§15.2: Representations of sl ₄ C and sl _n C	217
	§15.3: Weyl's Construction and Tensor Products	222
	§15.4: Some More Geometry	227
	§15.5: Representations of GL, C	231
16.	Symplectic Lie Algebras	238
	§16.1: The Structure of Sp _{2n} C and sp _{2n} C §16.2: Representations of sp ₄ C	238 244
17.	sp ₆ C and sp _{2n} C	253
	§17.1: Representations of sp ₆ €	253
	§17.2: Representations of sp _{2n} C in General	259
	§17.3: Weyl's Construction for Symplectic Groups	262
18.	Orthogonal Lie Algebras	267
	§18.1: SO _m C and so _m C	267
	§18.2: Representations of \$03C, \$04C, and \$05C	273
19.	$\mathfrak{so}_6\mathbb{C}$, $\mathfrak{so}_7\mathbb{C}$, and $\mathfrak{so}_m\mathbb{C}$	282
	§19.1: Representations of so ₆ €	282
	§19.2: Representations of the Even Orthogonal Algebras	286
	§19.3: Representations of so ₇ €	292
	§19.4: Representations of the Odd Orthogonal Algebras	294
	§19.5: Weyl's Construction for Orthogonal Groups	296

xiv	Contents
AIV	Contona

20. Spin Representations of so _m C	29 9
§20.1: Clifford Algebras and Spin Representations of some §20.2: The Spin Groups Spinme and Spinme §20.3: Spinme and Triality	299 307 312
Part IV: Lie Theory	317
21. The Classification of Complex Simple Lie Algebras	319
§21.1: Dynkin Diagrams Associated to Semisimple Lie Algebras §21.2: Classifying Dynkin Diagrams §21.3: Recovering a Lie Algebra from Its Dynkin Diagram	319 325 330
22. g ₂ and Other Exceptional Lie Algebras	339
 §22.1: Construction of g₂ from Its Dynkin Diagram §22.2: Verifying That g₂ is a Lie Algebra §22.3: Representations of g₂ §22.4: Algebraic Constructions of the Exceptional Lie Algebras 	339 346 350 359
23. Complex Lie Groups; Characters	366
§23.1: Representations of Complex Simple Groups §23.2: Representation Rings and Characters §23.3: Homogeneous Spaces §23.4: Bruhat Decompositions	366 375 382 395
24. Weyl Character Formula	399
§24.1: The Weyl Character Formula §24.2: Applications to Classical Lie Algebras and Groups	39 9 40 3
25. More Character Formulas	415
§25.1: Freudenthal's Multiplicity Formula	415
§25.2: Proof of (WCF); the Kostant Multiplicity Formula §25.3: Tensor Products and Restrictions to Subgroups	419 424
26. Real Lie Algebras and Lie Groups	430
§26.1: Classification of Real Simple Lie Algebras and Groups	430
§26.2: Second Proof of Weyl's Character Formula §26.3: Real, Complex, and Quaternionic Representations	44(444
Appendices	451
A. On Symmetric Functions	451
§A.1: Basic Symmetric Polynomials and Relations among Them	
§A.2: Proofs of the Determinantal Identities	462
§A.3: Other Determinantal Identities	465

Contents

B. On Multilinear Algebra	471
§B.1: Tensor Products	471
§B.2: Exterior and Symmetric Powers	472
§B.3: Duals and Contractions	475
C. On Semisimplicity	478
§C.1: The Killing Form and Cartan's Criterion	478
§C.2: Complete Reducibility and the Jordan Decomposition	481
§C.3: On Derivations	483
D. Cartan Subalgebras	487
§D.1: The Existence of Cartan Subalgebras	487
§D.2: On the Structure of Semisimple Lie Algebras	489
§D.3: The Conjugacy of Cartan Subalgebras	491
§D.4: On the Weyl Group	493
E. Ado's and Levi's Theorems	499
§E.1: Levi's Theorem	499
§E.2: Ado's Theorem	500
F. Invariant Theory for the Classical Groups	504
§F.1: The Polynomial Invariants	504
§F.2: Applications to Symplectic and Orthogonal Groups	511
§F.3: Proof of Capelli's Identity	514
Hints, Answers, and References	516
Tillits, Allswers, and References	310
Bibliography	536
Index of Symbols	543
Index	547

PART I FINITE GROUPS

Given that over three-quarters of this book is devoted to the representation theory of Lie groups and Lie algebras, why have a discussion of the representations of finite groups at all? There are certainly valid reasons from a logical point of view: many of the ideas, concepts, and constructions we will introduce here will be applied in the study of Lie groups and algebras. The real reason for us, however, is didactic, as we will now try to explain.

Representation theory is very much a 20th-century subject, in the following sense. In the 19th century, when groups were dealt with they were generally understood to be subsets of the permutations of a set, or of the automorphisms GL(V) of a vector space V, closed under composition and inverse. Only in the 20th century was the notion of an abstract group given, making it possible to make a distinction between properties of the abstract group and properties of the particular realization as a subgroup of a permutation group or GL(V). To give an analogy, in the 19th century a manifold was always a subset of \mathbb{R}^n ; only in the 20th century did the notion of an abstract Riemannian manifold become common.

In both cases, the introduction of the abstract object made a fundamental difference to the subject. In differential geometry, one could make a crucial distinction between the intrinsic and extrinsic geometry of the manifold: which properties were invariants of the metric on the manifold and which were properties of the particular embedding in \mathbb{R}^n . Questions of existence or non-existence, for example, could be broken up into two parts: did the abstract manifold exist, and could it be embedded. Similarly, what would have been called in the 19th century simply "group theory" is now factored into two parts. First, there is the study of the structure of abstract groups (e.g., the classification of simple groups). Second is the companion question: given a group G, how can we describe all the ways in which G may be embedded in

2 I. Finite Groups

(or mapped to) a linear group GL(V)?. This, of course, is the subject matter of representation theory.

Given this point of view, it makes sense when first introducing representation theory to do so in a context where the nature of the groups G in question is itself simple, and relatively well understood. It is largely for this reason that we are starting off with the representation theory of finite groups: for those readers who are not already familiar with the motivations and goals of representation theory, it seemed better to establish those first in a setting where the structure of the groups was not itself an issue. When we analyze, for example, the representations of the symmetric and alternating groups on 3, 4, and 5 letters, it can be expected that the reader is already familiar with the groups and can focus on the basic concepts of representation theory being introduced.

We will spend the first six lectures on the case of finite groups. Many of the techniques developed for finite groups will carry over to Lie groups; indeed, our choice of topics is in part guided by this. For example, we spend quite a bit of time on the symmetric group; this is partly for its own interest, but also partly because what we learn here gives one way to study representations of the general linear group and its subgroups. There are other topics, such as the alternating group \mathfrak{A}_d , and the groups $\mathrm{SL}_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$ and $\mathrm{GL}_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$ that are studied purely for their own interest and do not appear later. (In general, for those readers primarily concerned with Lie theory, we have tried to indicate in the introductory notes to each lecture which ideas will be useful in the succeeding parts of this book.) Nonetheless, this is by no means a comprehensive treatment of the representation theory of finite groups; many important topics, such as the Artin and Brauer theorems and the whole subject of modular representations, are omitted.

LECTURE 1

Representations of Finite Groups

In this lecture we give the basic definitions of representation theory, and prove two of the basic results, showing that every representation is a (unique) direct sum of irreducible ones. We work out as examples the case of abelian groups, and the simplest nonabelian group, the symmetric group on 3 letters. In the latter case we give an analysis that will turn out not to be useful for the study of finite groups, but whose main idea is central to the study of the representations of Lie groups.

§1.1: Definitions

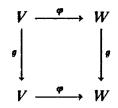
§1.2: Complete reducibility; Schur's lemma

§1.3: Examples: Abelian groups; \mathfrak{S}_3

§1.1. Definitions

A representation of a finite group G on a finite-dimensional complex vector space V is a homomorphism $\rho: G \to \operatorname{GL}(V)$ of G to the group of automorphisms of V; we say that such a map gives V the structure of a G-module. When there is little ambiguity about the map ρ (and, we're afraid, even sometimes when there is) we sometimes call V itself a representation of G; in this vein we will often suppress the symbol ρ and write $g \cdot v$ or gv for $\rho(g)(v)$. The dimension of V is sometimes called the degree of ρ .

A map φ between two representations V and W of G is a vector space map $\varphi: V \to W$ such that



commutes for every $g \in G$. (We will call this a *G-linear map* when we want to distinguish it from an arbitrary linear map between the vector spaces V and W.) We can then define $\text{Ker } \varphi$, $\text{Im } \varphi$, and $\text{Coker } \varphi$, which are also G-modules.

A subrepresentation of a representation V is a vector subspace W of V which is invariant under G. A representation V is called *irreducible* if there is no proper nonzero invariant subspace W of V.

If V and W are representations, the direct sum $V \oplus W$ and the tensor product $V \otimes W$ are also representations, the latter via

$$g(v \otimes w) = gv \otimes gw.$$

For a representation V, the nth tensor power $V^{\otimes n}$ is again a representation of G by this rule, and the exterior powers $\wedge^n(V)$ and symmetric powers $\operatorname{Sym}^n(V)$ are subrepresentations 1 of it. The dual $V^* = \operatorname{Hom}(V, \mathbb{C})$ of V is also a representation, though not in the most obvious way: we want the two representations of G to respect the natural pairing (denoted \langle , \rangle) between V^* and V, so that if $\rho: G \to \operatorname{GL}(V)$ is a representation and $\rho^*: G \to \operatorname{GL}(V^*)$ is the dual, we should have

$$\langle \rho^*(g)(v^*), \rho(g)(v) \rangle = \langle v^*, v \rangle$$

for all $g \in G$, $v \in V$, and $v^* \in V^*$. This in turn forces us to define the dual representation by

$$\rho^*(g) = {}^t \rho(g^{-1}) : V^* \to V^*$$

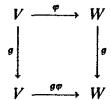
for all $g \in G$.

Exercise 1.1. Verify that with this definition of ρ^* , the relation above is satisfied.

Having defined the dual of a representation and the tensor product of two representations, it is likewise the case that if V and W are representations, then Hom(V, W) is also a representation, via the identification $Hom(V, W) = V^* \otimes W$. Unraveling this, if we view an element of Hom(V, W) as a linear map φ from V to W, we have

$$(g\varphi)(v)=g\varphi(g^{-1}v)$$

for all $v \in V$. In other words, the definition is such that the diagram



commutes. Note that the dual representation is, in turn, a special case of this:

¹ For more on exterior and symmetric powers, including descriptions as quotient spaces of tensor powers, see Appendix B.

when $W = \mathbb{C}$ is the *trivial* representation, i.e., gw = w for all $w \in \mathbb{C}$, this makes V^* into a G-module, with $g\varphi(v) = \varphi(g^{-1}v)$, i.e., $g\varphi = {}^{\prime}(g^{-1})\varphi$.

Exercise 1.2. Verify that in general the vector space of G-linear maps between two representations V and W of G is just the subspace $\operatorname{Hom}(V, W)^G$ of elements of $\operatorname{Hom}(V, W)$ fixed under the action of G. This subspace is often denoted $\operatorname{Hom}_G(V, W)$.

We have, in effect, taken the identification $\operatorname{Hom}(V, W) = V^* \otimes W$ as the definition of the representation $\operatorname{Hom}(V, W)$. More generally, the usual identities for vector spaces are also true for representations, e.g.,

$$V \otimes (U \oplus W) = (V \otimes U) \oplus (V \otimes W),$$
$$\wedge^{k}(V \oplus W) = \bigoplus_{a+b=k} \wedge^{a} V \otimes \wedge^{b} W,$$
$$\wedge^{k}(V^{*}) = \wedge^{k}(V)^{*},$$

and so on.

Exercise 1.3*. Let $\rho: G \to GL(V)$ be any representation of the finite group G on an n-dimensional vector space V and suppose that for any $g \in G$, the determinant of $\rho(g)$ is 1. Show that the spaces $\bigwedge^k V$ and $\bigwedge^{n-k} V^*$ are isomorphic as representations of G.

If X is any finite set and G acts on the left on X, i.e., $G \to \operatorname{Aut}(X)$ is a homomorphism to the permutation group of X, there is an associated permutation representation: let V be the vector space with basis $\{e_x : x \in X\}$, and let G act on V by

$$g \cdot \sum a_x e_x = \sum a_x e_{gx}.$$

The regular representation, denoted R_G or R, corresponds to the left action of G on itself. Alternatively, R is the space of complex-valued functions on G, where an element $g \in G$ acts on a function α by $(g\alpha)(h) = \alpha(g^{-t}h)$.

Exercise 1.4*. (a) Verify that these two descriptions of R agree, by identifying the element e_x with the characteristic function which takes the value 1 on x, 0 on other elements of G.

(b) The space of functions on G can also be made into a G-module by the rule $(g\alpha)(h) = \alpha(hg)$. Show that this is an isomorphic representation.

§1.2. Complete Reducibility; Schur's Lemma

As in any study, before we begin our attempt to classify the representations of a finite group G in earnest we should try to simplify life by restricting our search somewhat. Specifically, we have seen that representations of G can be

built up out of other representations by linear algebraic operations, most simply by taking the direct sum. We should focus, then, on representations that are "atomic" with respect to this operation, i.e., that cannot be expressed as a direct sum of others; the usual term for such a representation is *Indecomposable*. Happily, the situation is as nice as it could possibly be: a representation is atomic in this sense if and only if it is irreducible (i.e., contains no proper subrepresentations); and every representation is the direct sum of irreducibles, in a suitable sense uniquely so. The key to all this is

Proposition 1.5. If W is a subrepresentation of a representation V of a finite group G, then there is a complementary invariant subspace W' of V, so that $V = W \oplus W'$.

PROOF. There are two ways of doing this. One can introduce a (positive definite) Hermitian inner product H on V which is preserved by each $g \in G$ (i.e., such that H(gv, gw) = H(v, w) for all $v, w \in V$ and $g \in G$). Indeed, if H_0 is any Hermitian product on V, one gets such an H by averaging over G:

$$H(v, w) = \sum_{g \in G} H_0(gv, gw).$$

Then the perpendicular subspace W^{\perp} is complementary to W in V. Alternatively (but similarly), we can simply choose an arbitrary subspace U complementary to W, let $\pi_0: V \to W$ be the projection given by the direct sum decomposition $V = W \oplus U$, and average the map π_0 over G: that is, take

$$\pi(v) = \sum_{g \in G} g(\pi_0(g^{-1}v)).$$

This will then be a G-linear map from V onto W, which is multiplication by |G| on W; its kernel will, therefore, be a subspace of V invariant under G and complementary to W.

Corollary 1.6. Any representation is a direct sum of irreducible representations.

This property is called *complete reducibility*, or *semisimplicity*. We will see that, for continuous representations, the circle S^1 , or any compact group, has this property; integration over the group (with respect to an invariant measure on the group) plays the role of averaging in the above proof. The (additive) group \mathbb{R} does not have this property: the representation

$$a \mapsto \begin{pmatrix} 1 & a \\ 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix}$$

leaves the x axis fixed, but there is no complementary subspace. We will see other Lie groups such as $SL_n(\mathbb{C})$ that are semisimple in this sense. Note also that this argument would fail if the vector space V was over a field of finite characteristic since it might then be the case that $\pi(v) = 0$ for $v \in W$. The failure

of complete reducibility is one of the things that makes the subject of modular representations, or representations on vector spaces over finite fields, so tricky.

The extent to which the decomposition of an arbitrary representation into a direct sum of irreducible ones is unique is one of the consequences of the following:

Schur's Lemma 1.7. If V and W are irreducible representations of G and $\varphi: V \to W$ is a G-module homomorphism, then

- (1) Either φ is an isomorphism, or $\varphi = 0$.
- (2) If V = W, then $\varphi = \lambda \cdot I$ for some $\lambda \in \mathbb{C}$, I the identity.

PROOF. The first claim follows from the fact that Ker φ and Im φ are invariant subspaces. For the second, since $\mathbb C$ is algebraically closed, φ must have an eigenvalue λ , i.e., for some $\lambda \in \mathbb C$, $\varphi - \lambda I$ has a nonzero kernel. By (1), then, we must have $\varphi - \lambda I = 0$, so $\varphi = \lambda I$.

We can summarize what we have shown so far in

Proposition 1.8. For any representation V of a finite group G, there is a decomposition

$$V = V_1^{\oplus a_1} \oplus \cdots \oplus V_k^{\oplus a_k},$$

where the V_i are distinct irreducible representations. The decomposition of V into a direct sum of the k factors is unique, as are the V_i that occur and their multiplicities a_i .

PROOF. It follows from Schur's lemma that if W is another representation of G, with a decomposition $W = \bigoplus W_j^{\oplus b_j}$, and $\varphi \colon V \to W$ is a map of representations, then φ must map the factor $V_i^{\oplus a_i}$ into that factor $W_j^{\oplus b_j}$ for which $W_j \cong V_i$; when applied to the identity map of V to V, the stated uniqueness follows.

In the next lecture we will give a formula for the projection of V onto $V_i^{\oplus a_i}$. The decomposition of the *i*th summand into a direct sum of a_i copies of V_i is not unique if $a_i > 1$, however.

Occasionally the decomposition is written

$$V = a_1 V_1 \oplus \cdots \oplus a_k V_k = a_1 V_1 + \cdots + a_k V_k, \tag{1.9}$$

especially when one is concerned only about the isomorphism classes and multiplicities of the V_i .

One more fact that will be established in the following lecture is that a finite group G admits only finitely many irreducible representations V_i up to isomorphism (in fact, we will say how many). This, then, is the framework of the classification of all representations of G: by the above, once we have described

the irreducible representations of G, we will be able to describe an arbitrary representation as a linear combination of these. Our first goal, in analyzing the representations of any group, will therefore be:

(i) Describe all the irreducible representations of G.

Once we have done this, there remains the problem of carrying out in practice the description of a given representation in these terms. Thus, our second goal will be:

(ii) Find techniques for giving the direct sum decomposition (1.9), and in particular determining the multiplicities a_i of an arbitrary representation V.

Finally, it is the case that the representations we will most often be concerned with are those arising from simpler ones by the sort of linear- or multilinear-algebraic operations described above. We would like, therefore, to be able to describe, in the terms above, the representation we get when we perform these operations on a known representation. This is known generally as

(iii) Plethysm: Describe the decompositions, with multiplicities, of representations derived from a given representation V, such as $V \otimes V$, V^* , $\bigwedge^k(V)$, $\operatorname{Sym}^k(V)$, and $\bigwedge^k(\bigwedge^l V)$. Note that if V decomposes into a sum of two representations, these representations decompose accordingly; e.g., if $V = U \oplus W$, then

$$\wedge^k V = \bigoplus_{i+j=k} \wedge^i U \otimes \wedge^j W,$$

so it is enough to work out this plethysm for irreducible representations. Similarly, if V and W are two irreducible representations, we want to decompose $V \otimes W$; this is usually known as the Clebsch-Gordon problem.

§1.3. Examples: Abelian Groups; ⊕₃

One obvious place to look for examples is with abelian groups. It does not take long, however, to deal with this case. Basically, we may observe in general that if V is a representation of the finite group G, abelian or not, each $g \in G$ gives a map $\rho(g): V \to V$; but this map is not generally a G-module homomorphism: for general $h \in G$ we will have

$$g(h(v)) \neq h(g(v)).$$

Indeed, $\rho(g): V \to V$ will be G-linear for every ρ if (and only if) g is in the center Z(G) of G. In particular if G is abelian, and V is an irreducible representation, then by Schur's lemma every element $g \in G$ acts on V by a scalar multiple of the identity. Every subspace of V is thus invariant; so that V must be one dimensional. The irreducible representations of an abelian group G are thus simply elements of the dual group, that is, homomorphisms

$$\rho: G \to \mathbb{C}^*$$
.

We consider next the simplest nonabelian group, $G = \mathfrak{S}_3$. To begin with, we have (as with any symmetric group) two one-dimensional representations: we have the trivial representation, which we will denote U, and the alternating representation U', defined by setting

$$gv = \operatorname{sgn}(g)v$$

for $g \in G$, $v \in \mathbb{C}$. Next, since G comes to us as a permutation group, we have a natural permutation representation, in which G acts on \mathbb{C}^3 by permuting the coordinates. Explicitly, if $\{e_1, e_2, e_3\}$ is the standard basis, then $g \cdot e_i = e_{g(i)}$, or, equivalently,

$$g \cdot (z_1, z_2, z_3) = (z_{g^{-1}(1)}, z_{g^{-1}(2)}, z_{g^{-1}(3)}).$$

This representation, like any permutation representation, is not irreducible: the line spanned by the sum (1, 1, 1) of the basis vectors is invariant, with complementary subspace

$$V = \{(z_1, z_2, z_3) \in \mathbb{C}^3 : z_1 + z_2 + z_3 = 0\}.$$

This two-dimensional representation V is easily seen to be irreducible; we call it the standard representation of \mathfrak{S}_3 .

Let us now turn to the problem of describing an arbitrary representation of \mathfrak{S}_3 . We will see in the next lecture a wonderful tool for doing this, called character theory; but, as inefficient as this may be, we would like here to adopt a more ad hoc approach. This has some virtues as a didactic technique in the present context (admittedly dubious ones, consisting mainly of making the point that there are other and far worse ways of doing things than character theory). The real reason we are doing it is that it will serve to introduce an idea that, while superfluous for analyzing the representations of finite groups in general, will prove to be the key to understanding representations of Lie groups.

The idea is a very simple one: since we have just seen that the representation theory of a finite abelian group is virtually trivial, we will start our analysis of an arbitrary representation W of \mathfrak{S}_3 by looking just at the action of the abelian subgroup $\mathfrak{A}_3 = \mathbb{Z}/3 \subset \mathfrak{S}_3$ on W. This yields a very simple decomposition: if we take τ to be any generator of \mathfrak{A}_3 (that is, any three-cycle), the space W is spanned by eigenvectors v_i for the action of τ , whose eigenvalues are of course all powers of a cube root of unity $\omega = e^{2\pi i/3}$. Thus,

$$W = \bigoplus V_i$$

where

$$V_i = \mathbb{C}v_i$$
 and $tv_i = \omega^{\alpha_i}v_i$.

Next, we ask how the remaining elements of \mathfrak{S}_3 act on W in terms of this decomposition. To see how this goes, let σ be any transposition, so that τ and σ together generate \mathfrak{S}_3 , with the relation $\sigma\tau\sigma = \tau^2$. We want to know where σ sends an eigenvector v for the action of τ , say with eigenvalue ω^i ; to answer

this, we look at how τ acts on $\sigma(v)$. We use the basic relation above to write

$$\tau(\sigma(v)) = \sigma(\tau^{2}(v))$$

$$= \sigma(\omega^{2i} \cdot v)$$

$$= \omega^{2i} \cdot \sigma(v).$$

The conclusion, then, is that if v is an eigenvector for τ with eigenvalue ω^i , then $\sigma(v)$ is again an eigenvector for τ , with eigenvalue ω^{2i} .

Exercise 1.10. Verify that with $\sigma = (12)$, $\tau = (123)$, the standard representation has a basis $\alpha = (\omega, 1, \omega^2)$, $\beta = (1, \omega, \omega^2)$, with

$$\tau \alpha = \omega \alpha$$
, $\tau \beta = \omega^2 \beta$, $\sigma \alpha = \beta$, $\sigma \beta = \alpha$.

Suppose now that we start with such an eigenvector v for τ . If the eigenvalue of v is $\omega' \neq 1$, then $\sigma(v)$ is an eigenvector with eigenvalue $\omega^{2i} \neq \omega^i$, and so is independent of v; and v and $\sigma(v)$ together span a two-dimensional subspace V' of W invariant under \mathfrak{S}_3 . In fact, V' is isomorphic to the standard representation, which follows from Exercise 1.10. If, on the other hand, the eigenvalue of v is 1, then $\sigma(v)$ may or may not be independent of v. If it is not, then v spans a one-dimensional subrepresentation of W, isomorphic to the trivial representation if $\sigma(v) = v$ and to the alternating representation if $\sigma(v) = -v$. If $\sigma(v)$ and v are independent, then $v + \sigma(v)$ and $v - \sigma(v)$ span one-dimensional representations of W isomorphic to the trivial and alternating representations, respectively.

We have thus accomplished the first two of the goals we have set for ourselves above in the case of the group $G = \mathfrak{S}_3$. First, we see from the above that the only three irreducible representations of \mathfrak{S}_3 are the trivial, alternating, and standard representations U, U' and V. Moreover, for an arbitrary representation W of \mathfrak{S}_3 we can write

$$W = U^{\oplus a} \oplus U'^{\oplus b} \oplus V^{\oplus c};$$

and we have a way to determine the multiplicities a, b, and c: c, for example, is the number of independent eigenvectors for τ with eigenvalue ω , whereas a + c is the multiplicity of 1 as an eigenvalue of σ , and b + c is the multiplicity of -1 as an eigenvalue of σ .

In fact, this approach gives us as well the answer to our third problem, finding the decomposition of the symmetric, alternating, or tensor powers of a given representation W, since if we know the eigenvalues of τ on such a representation, we know the eigenvalues of τ on the various tensor powers of W. For example, we can use this method to decompose $V \otimes V$, where V is the standard two-dimensional representation. For $V \otimes V$ is spanned by the vectors $\alpha \otimes \alpha$, $\alpha \otimes \beta$, $\beta \otimes \alpha$, and $\beta \otimes \beta$; these are eigenvectors for τ with eigenvalues ω^2 , 1, 1, and ω , respectively, and σ interchanges $\alpha \otimes \alpha$ with $\beta \otimes \beta$, and $\alpha \otimes \beta$ with $\beta \otimes \alpha$. Thus $\alpha \otimes \alpha$ and $\beta \otimes \beta$ span a subrepresentation

isomorphic to V, $\alpha \otimes \beta + \beta \otimes \alpha$ spans a trivial representation U, and $\alpha \otimes \beta - \beta \otimes \alpha$ spans U', so

$$V \otimes V \cong U \oplus U' \oplus V$$
.

Exercise 1.11. Use this approach to find the decomposition of the representations Sym^2V and Sym^3V .

Exercise 1.12. (a) Decompose the regular representation R of \mathfrak{S}_3 .

(b) Show that $\operatorname{Sym}^{k+6}V$ is isomorphic to $\operatorname{Sym}^kV \oplus R$, and compute Sym^kV for all k.

Exercise 1.13*. Show that $\operatorname{Sym}^2(\operatorname{Sym}^3 V) \cong \operatorname{Sym}^3(\operatorname{Sym}^2 V)$. Is $\operatorname{Sym}^m(\operatorname{Sym}^n V)$ isomorphic to $\operatorname{Sym}^n(\operatorname{Sym}^m V)$?

As we have indicated, the idea of studying a representation V of a group G by first restricting the action to an abelian subgroup, getting a decomposition of V into one-dimensional invariant subspaces, and then asking how the remaining generators of the group act on these subspaces, does not work well for finite G in general; for one thing, there will not in general be a convenient abelian subgroup to use. This idea will turn out, however, to be the key to understanding the representations of Lie groups, with a torus subgroup playing the role of the cyclic subgroup in this example.

Exercise 1.14*. Let V be an irreducible representation of the finite group G. Show that, up to scalars, there is a unique Hermitian inner product on V preserved by G.

LECTURE 2

Characters

This lecture contains the heart of our treatment of the representation theory of finite groups: the definition in §2.1 of the character of a representation, and the main theorem (proved in two steps in §2.2 and §2.4) that the characters of the irreducible representations form an orthonormal basis for the space of class functions on G. There will be more examples and more constructions in the following lectures, but this is what you need to know.

- §2.1: Characters
- §2.2: The first projection formula and its consequences
- §2.3: Examples: S4 and 914
- §2.4: More projection formulas; more consequences

§2.1. Characters

As we indicated in the preceding section, there is a remarkably effective tool for understanding the representations of a finite group G, called character theory. This is in some ways motivated by the example worked out in the last section where we saw that a representation of \mathfrak{S}_3 was determined by knowing the eigenvalues of the action of the elements τ and $\sigma \in \mathfrak{S}_3$. For a general group G, it is not clear what subgroups and/or elements should play the role of \mathfrak{A}_3 , τ , and σ ; but the example certainly suggests that knowing all the eigenvalues of each element of G should suffice to describe the representation.

Of course, specifying all the eigenvalues of the action of each element of G is somewhat unwieldy; but fortunately it is redundant as well. For example, if we know the eigenvalues $\{\lambda_i\}$ of an element $g \in G$, then of course we know the eigenvalues $\{\lambda_i^k\}$ of g^k for each k as well. We can thus use this redundancy

§2.1. Characters

to simplify the data we have to specify. The key observation here is it is enough to give, for example, just the sum of the eigenvalues of each element of G, since knowing the sums $\sum \lambda_i^k$ of the kth powers of the eigenvalues of a given element $g \in G$ is equivalent to knowing the eigenvalues $\{\lambda_i\}$ of g themselves. This then suggests the following:

Definition. If V is a representation of G, its character χ_V is the complex-valued function on the group defined by

$$\chi_{\nu}(g) = \operatorname{Tr}(g|_{\nu}),$$

the trace of g on V.

In particular, we have

$$\chi_V(hgh^{-1})=\chi_V(g),$$

so that χ_{ν} is constant on the conjugacy classes of G; such a function is called a class function. Note that $\chi_{\nu}(1) = \dim V$.

Proposition 2.1. Let V and W be representations of G. Then

$$\chi_{V \oplus W} = \chi_V + \chi_W, \qquad \chi_{V \otimes W} = \chi_V \cdot \chi_W,$$
$$\chi_{V^*} = \overline{\chi}_V \quad and \quad \chi_{\wedge^2 V}(g) = \frac{1}{2} [\chi_V(g)^2 - \chi_V(g^2)].$$

PROOF. We compute the values of these characters on a fixed element $g \in G$. For the action of g, V has eigenvalues $\{\lambda_i\}$ and W has eigenvalues $\{\mu_i\}$. Then $\{\lambda_i + \mu_j\}$ and $\{\lambda_i \cdot \mu_j\}$ are eigenvalues for $V \oplus W$ and $V \otimes W$, from which the first two formulas follow. Similarly $\{\lambda_i^{-1} = \overline{\lambda}_i\}$ are the eigenvalues for g on V^* , since all eigenvalues are nth roots of unity, with n the order of g. Finally, $\{\lambda_i\lambda_i|i < j\}$ are the eigenvalues for g on A0.

$$\sum_{i\leq j}\lambda_i\lambda_j=\frac{(\sum\lambda_i)^2-\sum\lambda_i^2}{2};$$

and since g^2 has eigenvalues $\{\lambda_i^2\}$, the last formula follows.

Exercise 2.2. For Sym²V, verify that

$$\chi_{\text{Sym}^2 V}(g) = \frac{1}{2} [\chi_V(g)^2 + \chi_V(g^2)].$$

Note that this is compatible with the decomposition

$$V \otimes V = \operatorname{Sym}^2 V \oplus \wedge^2 V$$
.

Exercise 2.3*. Compute the characters of Sym^kV and $\wedge^k V$.

Exercise 2.4*. Show that if we know the character χ_{ν} of a representation V, then we know the eigenvalues of each element g of G, in the sense that we

2. Characters

know the coefficients of the characteristic polynomial of $g: V \to V$. Carry this out explicitly for elements $g \in G$ of orders 2, 3, and 4, and for a representation of G on a vector space of dimension 2, 3, or 4.

Exercise 2.5. (The original fixed-point formula). If V is the permutation representation associated to the action of a group G on a finite set X, show that $\chi_V(g)$ is the number of elements of X fixed by g.

As we have said, the character of a representation of a group G is really a function on the set of conjugacy classes in G. This suggests expressing the basic information about the irreducible representations of a group G in the form of a character table. This is a table with the conjugacy classes [g] of G listed across the top, usually given by a representative g, with (for reasons that will become apparent later) the number of elements in each conjugacy class over it; the irreducible representations V of G listed on the left; and, in the appropriate box, the value of the character χ_V on the conjugacy class [g].

Example 2.6. We compute the character table of \mathfrak{S}_3 . This is easy: to begin with, the trivial representation takes the values (1, 1, 1) on the three conjugacy classes [1], [(12)], and [(123)], whereas the alternating representation has values (1, -1, 1). To see the character of the standard representation, note that the permutation representation decomposes: $\mathbb{C}^3 = U \oplus V$; since the character of the permutation representation has, by Exercise 2.5, the values (3, 1, 0), we have $\chi_V = \chi_{\mathbb{C}^3} - \chi_U = (3, 1, 0) - (1, 1, 1) = (2, 0, -1)$. In sum, then, the character table of \mathfrak{S}_3 is

	1	3	2
€,	1	(12)	(123)
trivial <i>U</i>	1	1	1
alternating U'	1	-1	1
standard V	2	. 0	1

This gives us another solution of the basic problem posed in Lecture 1: if W is any representation of \mathfrak{S}_3 and we decompose W into irreducible representations $W \cong U^{\oplus a} \oplus U'^{\oplus b} \oplus V^{\oplus c}$, then $\chi_W = a\chi_U + b\chi_{U'} + c\chi_V$. In particular, since the functions χ_U , $\chi_{U'}$ and χ_V are independent, we see that W is determined up to isomorphism by its character χ_W .

Consider, for example, $V \otimes V$. Its character is $(\chi_V)^2$, which has values 4, 0, and 1 on the three conjugacy classes. Since $V \oplus U \oplus U'$ has the same character, this implies that $V \otimes V$ decomposes into $V \oplus U \oplus U'$, as we have seen directly. Similarly, $V \otimes U'$ has values 2, 0, and -1, so $V \otimes U' \cong V$.

Exercise 2.7*. Find the decomposition of the representation $V^{\otimes n}$ using character theory.

Characters will be similarly useful for larger groups, although it is rare to find simple closed formulas for decomposing tensor products.

§2.2. The First Projection Formula and Its Consequences

In the last lecture, we asked (among other things) for a way of locating explicitly the direct sum factors in the decomposition of a representation into irreducible ones. In this section we will start by giving an explicit formula for the projection of an irreducible representation onto the direct sum of the trivial factors in this decomposition; as it will turn out, this formula alone has tremendous consequences.

To start, for any representation V of a group G, we set

$$V^G = \{ v \in V \colon gv = v \quad \forall g \in G \}.$$

We ask for a way of finding V^G explicitly. The idea behind our solution to this is already implicit in the previous lecture. We observed there that for any representation V of G and any $g \in G$, the endomorphism $g: V \to V$ is, in general, not a G-module homomorphism. On the other hand, if we take the average of all these endomorphisms, that is, we set

$$\varphi = \frac{1}{|G|} \sum_{g \in G} g \in \text{End}(V),$$

then the endomorphism φ will be G-linear since $\sum g = \sum hgh^{-1}$. In fact, we have

Proposition 2.8. The map φ is a projection of V onto V^G .

PROOF. First, suppose $v = \varphi(w) = (1/|G|) \sum gw$. Then, for any $h \in G$,

$$hv = \frac{1}{|G|} \sum hgw = \frac{1}{|G|} \sum gw,$$

so the image of φ is contained in V^G . Conversely, if $v \in V^G$, then $\varphi(v) = (1/|G|) \sum v = v$, so $V^G \subset \text{Im}(\varphi)$; and $\varphi \circ \varphi = \varphi$.

We thus have a way of finding explicitly the direct sum of the trivial subrepresentations of a given representation, although the formula can be hard to use if it does not simplify. If we just want to know the number m of copies of the trivial representation appearing in the decomposition of V, we can do this numerically, since this number will be just the trace of the

2. Characters

projection φ . We have

$$m = \dim V^{G} = \operatorname{Trace}(\varphi)$$

$$= \frac{1}{|G|} \sum_{g \in G} \operatorname{Trace}(g) = \frac{1}{|G|} \sum_{g \in G} \chi_{V}(g). \tag{2.9}$$

In particular, we observe that for an irreducible representation V other than the trivial one, the sum over all $g \in G$ of the values of the character χ_V is zero.

We can do much more with this idea, however. The key is to use Exercise 1.2: if V and W are representations of G, then with Hom(V, W), the representation defined in Lecture 1, we have

$$\operatorname{Hom}(V, W)^G = \{G\operatorname{-module homomorphisms from } V \text{ to } W\}.$$

If V is irreducible then by Schur's lemma dim $\operatorname{Hom}(V, W)^G$ is the multiplicity of V in W; similarly, if W is irreducible, dim $\operatorname{Hom}(V, W)^G$ is the multiplicity of W in V, and in the case where both V and W are irreducible, we have

$$\dim \operatorname{Hom}_{G}(V, W) = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } V \cong W \\ 0 & \text{if } V \not\cong W. \end{cases}$$

But now the character $\chi_{\text{Hom}(V,W)}$ of the representation $\text{Hom}(V,W)=V^*\otimes W$ is given by

$$\chi_{\text{llom}(V,W)}(g) = \overline{\chi_V(g)} \cdot \chi_{\text{lV}}(g)$$

We can now apply formula (2.9) in this case to obtain the striking

$$\frac{1}{|G|} \sum_{g \in G} \overline{\chi_V(g)} \chi_W(g) = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } V \cong W \\ 0 & \text{if } V \not\cong W. \end{cases}$$
 (2.10)

To express this, let

$$\mathbb{C}_{\text{class}}(G) = \{ \text{class functions on } G \}$$

and define an Hermitian inner product on $\mathbb{C}_{class}(G)$ by

$$(\alpha, \beta) = \frac{1}{|G|} \sum_{g \in G} \overline{\alpha(g)} \beta(g). \tag{2.11}$$

Formula (2.10) then amounts to

Theorem 2.12. In terms of this inner product, the characters of the irreducible representations of G are orthonormal.

For example, the orthonormality of the three irreducible representations of \mathfrak{S}_3 can be read from its character table in Example 2.6. The numbers over each conjugacy class tell how many times to count entries in that column.

Corollary 2.13. The number of irreducible representations of G is less than or equal to the number of conjugacy classes.

We will soon show that there are no nonzero class functions orthogonal to the characters, so that equality holds in Corollary 2.13.

Corollary 2.14. Any representation is determined by its character.

Indeed if $V \cong V_1^{\oplus a_1} \oplus \cdots \oplus V_k^{\oplus a_k}$, with the V_i distinct irreducible characters, then $\chi_V = \sum a_i \chi_{V_i}$, and the χ_{V_i} are linearly independent.

Corollary 2.15. A representation V is irreducible if and only if $(\chi_V, \chi_V) = 1$.

In fact, if $V \cong V_1^{\oplus a_1} \oplus \cdots \oplus V_k^{\oplus a_k}$ as above, then $(\chi_V, \chi_V) = \sum a_i^2$. The multiplicities a_i can be calculated via

Corollary 2.16. The multiplicity a_i of V_i in V is the inner product of χ_V with χ_{V_i} , i.e., $a_i = (\chi_V, \chi_{V_i})$.

We obtain some further corollaries by applying all this to the regular representation R of G. First, by Exercise 2.5 we know the character of R; it is simply

$$\chi_{R}(g) = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{if } g \neq e \\ |G| & \text{if } g = e. \end{cases}$$

Thus, we see first of all that R is not irreducible if $G \neq \{e\}$. In fact, if we set $R = \bigoplus V_i^{\oplus a_i}$, with V_i distinct irreducibles, then

$$a_i = (\chi_{V_i}, \chi_R) = \frac{1}{|G|} \chi_{V_i}(e) \cdot |G| = \dim V_i.$$
 (2.17)

Corollary 2.18. Any irreducible representation V of G appears in the regular representation dim V times.

In particular, this proves again that there are only finitely many irreducible representations. As a numerical consequence of this we have the formula

$$|G| = \dim(R) = \sum_{i} \dim(V_i)^2.$$
 (2.19)

Also, applying this to the value of the character of the regular representation on an element $g \in G$ other than the identity, we have

$$0 = \sum (\dim V_i) \cdot \chi_{V_i}(g) \quad \text{if } g \neq e. \tag{2.20}$$

These two formulas amount to the Fourier inversion formula for finite groups, cf. Example 3.32. For example, if all but one of the characters is known, they give a formula for the unknown character.

Exercise 2.21. The orthogonality of the rows of the character table is equivalent to an orthogonality for the columns (assuming the fact that there are as

18 2. Characters

many rows as columns). Written out, this says:

(i) For $g \in G$,

$$\sum_{\chi} \overline{\chi(g)} \chi(g) = \frac{|G|}{c(g)},$$

where the sum is over all irreducible characters, and c(g) is the number of elements in the conjugacy class of g.

(ii) If g and h are elements of G that are not conjugate, then

$$\sum_{\chi} \overline{\chi(g)} \chi(h) = 0.$$

Note that for g = e these reduce to (2.19) and (2.20).

§2.3. Examples: \mathfrak{S}_4 and \mathfrak{A}_4

To see how the analysis of the characters of a group actually goes in practice, we now work out the character table of \mathfrak{S}_4 . To start, we list the conjugacy classes in \mathfrak{S}_4 and the number of elements of \mathfrak{S}_4 in each. As with any symmetric group \mathfrak{S}_d , the conjugacy classes correspond naturally to the partitions of d, that is, expressions of d as a sum of positive integers a_1, a_2, \ldots, a_k , where the correspondence associates to such a partition the conjugacy class of a permutation consisting of disjoint cycles of length a_1, a_2, \ldots, a_k . Thus, in \mathfrak{S}_4 we have the classes of the identity element 1 (4 = 1 + 1 + 1 + 1), a transposition such as (12), corresponding to the partition 4 = 2 + 1 + 1; a three-cycle (123) corresponding to 4 = 3 + 1; a four-cycle (1234) (4 = 4); and the product of two disjoint transpositions (12)(34) (4 = 2 + 2).

Exercise 2.22. Show that the number of elements in each of these conjugacy classes is, respectively, 1, 6, 8, 6, and 3.

As for the irreducible representations of \mathfrak{S}_4 , we start with the same ones that we had in the case of \mathfrak{S}_3 : the trivial U, the alternating U', and the standard representation V, i.e., the quotient of the permutation representation associated to the standard action of \mathfrak{S}_4 on a set of four elements by the trivial subrepresentation. The character of the trivial representation on the five conjugacy classes is of course (1, 1, 1, 1, 1), and that of the alternating representation is (1, -1, 1, -1, 1). To find the character of the standard representation, we observe that by Exercise 2.5 the character of the permutation representation on \mathbb{C}^4 is $\chi_{\mathbb{C}^4} = (4, 2, 1, 0, 0)$ and, correspondingly,

$$\chi_V = \chi_{\mathbb{C}^4} - \chi_U = (3, 1, 0, -1, -1).$$

Note that $|\chi_V| = 1$, so V is irreducible. The character table so far looks like

	1	6	8	6	3
6 ₄	1	(12)	(123)	(1234)	(12)(34)
trivial U	1	1	1	1	1
trivial U alternating U'	1	— 1	1	-1	1
standard V	3	1	0	– 1	— 1

Clearly, we are not done yet: since the sum of the squares of the dimensions of these three representations is 1+1+9=11, by (2.19) there must be additional irreducible representations of \mathfrak{S}_4 , the squares of whose dimensions add up to 24-11=13. Since there are by Corollary 2.13 at most two of them, there must be exactly two, of dimensions 2 and 3. The latter of these is easy to locate: if we just tensor the standard representation V with the alternating one U', we arrive at a representation V' with character $\chi_{V'}=\chi_{V}\cdot\chi_{U'}=(3,-1,0,1,-1)$. We can see that this is irreducible either from its character (since $|\chi_{V'}|=1$) or from the fact that it is the tensor product of an irreducible representation with a one-dimensional one; since its character is not equal to that of any of the first three, this must be one of the two missing ones. As for the remaining representation of degree two, we will for now simply call it W; we can determine its character from the orthogonality relations (2.10). We obtain then the complete character table for \mathfrak{S}_4 :

	1	6	8	6	3
S ₄	1	(12)	(123)	(1234)	(12)(34)
trivial <i>U</i>	1	1	1	1	1
alternating U'	1	-1	1	-1	1
standard V	3	1	0	-1	1
$V' = V \otimes U'$	3	— 1	0	1	— 1
Another W	2	0	-1	0	2

Exercise 2.23. Verify the last row of this table from (2.10) or (2.20).

We now get a dividend: we can take the character of the mystery representation W, which we have obtained from general character theory alone, and use it to describe the representation W explicitly! The key is the 2 in the last column for χ_W : this says that the action of (12)(34) on the two-dimensional vector space W is an involution of trace 2, and so must be the identity. Thus, W is really a representation of the quotient group¹

$$G \to G/N \to \operatorname{GL}(V)$$
.

Representations of G/N can be identified with representations of G that are trivial on N.

If N is a normal subgroup of a group G, a representation $\rho: G \to GL(V)$ is trivial on N if and only if it factors through the quotient

20 2. Characters

$$\mathfrak{S}_4/\{1,(12)(34),(13)(24),(14)(23)\}\cong\mathfrak{S}_3.$$

[One may see this isomorphism by letting \mathfrak{S}_4 act on the elements of the conjugacy class of (12)(34); equivalently, if we realize \mathfrak{S}_4 as the group of rigid motions of a cube (see below), by looking at the action of \mathfrak{S}_4 on pairs of opposite faces.] W must then be just the standard representation of \mathfrak{S}_3 pulled back to \mathfrak{S}_4 via this quotient.

Example 2.24. As we said above, the group of rigid motions of a cube is the symmetric group on four letters; \mathfrak{S}_4 acts on the cube via its action on the four long diagonals. It follows, of course, that \mathfrak{S}_4 acts as well on the set of faces, of edges, of vertices, etc.; and to each of these is associated a permutation representation of \mathfrak{S}_4 . We may thus ask how these representations decompose; we will do here the case of the faces and leave the others as exercises.

We start, of course, by describing the character χ of the permutation representation associated to the faces of the cube. Rotation by 180° about a line joining the midpoints of two opposite edges is a transposition in \mathfrak{S}_4 and fixes no faces, so $\chi(12) = 0$. Rotation by 120° about a long diagonal shows $\chi(123) = 0$. Rotation by 90° about a line joining the midpoints of two opposite faces shows $\chi(1234) = 2$, and rotation by 180° gives $\chi((12)(34)) = 2$. Now $(\chi, \chi) = 3$, so χ is the sum of three distinct irreducible representations. From the table, $(\chi, \chi_U) = (\chi, \chi_{V'}) = (\chi, \chi_W) = 1$, and the inner products with the others are zero, so this representation is $U \oplus V' \oplus W$. In fact, the sums of opposite faces span a three-dimensional subrepresentation which contains U (spanned by the sum of all faces), so this representation is $U \oplus W$. The differences of opposite faces therefore span V'.

Exercise 2.25*. Decompose the permutation representation of \mathfrak{S}_4 on (i) the vertices and (ii) the edges of the cube.

Exercise 2.26. The alternating group \mathfrak{A}_4 has four conjugacy classes. Three representations U, U', and U'' come from the representations of

$$\mathfrak{A}_4/\{1,(12)(34),(13)(24),(14)(23)\}\cong \mathbb{Z}/3,$$

so there is one more irreducible representation V of dimension 3. Compute the character table, with $\omega = e^{2\pi i/3}$:

	1	4	4	3
214	1	(123)	(132)	(12)(34)
\overline{U}	1	1	1	1
U'	1	ω	ω^2	1
U''	1	ω^2	w	1
V	3	0	0	– 1

Exercise 2.27. Consider the representations of \mathfrak{S}_4 and their restrictions to \mathfrak{A}_4 . Which are still irreducible when restricted, and which decompose? Which pairs of nonisomorphic representations of \mathfrak{S}_4 become isomorphic when restricted? Which representations of \mathfrak{A}_4 arise as restrictions from \mathfrak{S}_4 ?

§2.4. More Projection Formulas; More Consequences

In this section, we complete the analysis of the characters of the irreducible representations of a general finite group begun in §2.2 and give a more general formula for the projection of a general representation V onto the direct sum of the factors in V isomorphic to a given irreducible representation W. The main idea for both is a generalization of the "averaging" of the endomorphisms $g: V \to V$ used in §2.2, the point being that instead of simply averaging all the g we can ask the question: what linear combinations of the endomorphisms $g: V \to V$ are G-linear endomorphisms? The answer is given by

Proposition 2.28. Let $\alpha: G \to \mathbb{C}$ be any function on the group G, and for any representation V of G set

$$\varphi_{\alpha,V} = \sum \alpha(g) \cdot g \colon V \to V.$$

Then $\varphi_{\alpha,V}$ is a homomorphism of G-modules for all V if and only if α is a class function.

PROOF. We simply write out the condition that $\varphi_{\alpha, V}$ be G-linear, and the result falls out; we have

$$\varphi_{\alpha, V}(hv) = \sum \alpha(g) \cdot g(hv)$$
$$= \sum \alpha(hgh^{-1}) \cdot hgh^{-1}(hv)$$

(substituting hgh^{-1} for g)

$$= h(\sum \alpha(hgh^{-1}) \cdot g(v))$$
$$= h(\sum \alpha(g) \cdot g(v))$$

(if α is a class function)

$$=h(\varphi_{\alpha,V}(v)).$$

Exercise 2.29*. Complete this proof by showing that conversely if α is not a class function, then there exists a representation V of G for which $\varphi_{\alpha,V}$ fails to be G-linear.

As an immediate consequence of this proposition, we have

22 2. Characters

Proposition 2.30. The number of irreducible representations of G is equal to the number of conjugacy classes of G. Equivalently, their characters $\{\chi_V\}$ form an orthonormal basis for $\mathbb{C}_{\text{class}}(G)$.

PROOF. Suppose $\alpha: G \to \mathbb{C}$ is a class function and $(\alpha, \chi_V) = 0$ for all irreducible representations V; we must show that $\alpha = 0$. Consider the endomorphism

$$\varphi_{\alpha,V} = \sum \alpha(g) \cdot g \colon V \to V$$

as defined above. By Schur's lemma, $\varphi_{a,V} = \lambda \cdot Id$; and if $n = \dim V$, then

$$\lambda = \frac{1}{n} \cdot \operatorname{trace}(\varphi_{\alpha, \nu})$$

$$= \frac{1}{n} \cdot \sum_{\alpha} \alpha(g) \chi_{\nu}(g)$$

$$= \frac{|G|}{n} \overline{(\alpha, \chi_{\nu}^{\bullet})}$$

$$= 0$$

Thus, $\varphi_{\alpha,V} = 0$, or $\sum \alpha(g) \cdot g = 0$ on any representation V of G; in particular, this will be true for the regular representation V = R. But in R the elements $\{g \in G\}$, thought of as elements of $\operatorname{End}(R)$, are linearly independent. For example, the elements $\{g(e)\}$ are all independent. Thus $\alpha(g) = 0$ for all g, as required.

This proposition completes the description of the characters of a finite group in general. We will see in more examples below how we can use this information to build up the character table of a given group. For now, we mention another way of expressing this proposition, via the representation ring of the group G.

The representation ring R(G) of a group G is easy to define. First, as a group we just take R(G) to be the free abelian group generated by all (isomorphism classes of) representations of G, and mod out by the subgroup generated by elements of the form $V + W - (V \oplus W)$. Equivalently, given the statement of complete reducibility, we can just take all integral linear combinations $\sum a_i \cdot V_i$ of the irreducible representations V_i of G; elements of R(G) are correspondingly called *virtual representations*. The ring structure is then given simply by tensor product, defined on the generators of R(G) and extended by linearity.

We can express most of what we have learned so far about representations of a finite group G in these terms. To begin, the character defines a map

$$\chi \colon R(G) \to \mathbb{C}_{\operatorname{class}}(G)$$

from R(G) to the ring of complex-valued functions on G; by the basic formulas of Proposition 2.1, this map is in fact a ring homomorphism. The statement that a representation in determined by its character then says that χ is injective;

the images of χ are called virtual characters and correspond thereby to virtual representations. Finally, our last proposition amounts to the statement that χ induces an isomorphism

$$\chi_{\mathbb{C}}: R(G) \otimes \mathbb{C} \to \mathbb{C}_{\text{class}}(G).$$

The virtual characters of G form a lattice $\Lambda \cong \mathbb{Z}^c$ in $\mathbb{C}_{class}(G)$, in which the actual characters sit as a cone $\Lambda_0 \cong \mathbb{N}^c \subset \mathbb{Z}^c$. We can thus think of the problem of describing the characters of G as having two parts: first, we have to find Λ , and then the cone $\Lambda_0 \subset \Lambda$ (once we know Λ_0 , the characters of the irreducible representations will be determined). In the following lecture we will state theorems of Artin and Brauer characterizing $\Lambda \otimes \mathbb{Q}$ and Λ .

The argument for Proposition 2.30 also suggests how to obtain a more general projection formula. Explicitly, if W is a fixed irreducible representation, then for any representation V, look at the weighted sum

$$\psi = \frac{1}{|G|} \sum_{g \in G} \overline{\chi_{w}(g)} \cdot g \in \text{End}(V).$$

By Proposition 2.28, ψ is a G-module homomorphism. Hence, if V is irreducible, we have $\psi = \lambda \cdot Id$, and

$$\lambda = \frac{1}{\dim V} \operatorname{Trace} \psi$$

$$= \frac{1}{\dim V} \cdot \frac{1}{|G|} \sum \overline{\chi_W(g)} \cdot \chi_V(g)$$

$$= \begin{cases} \frac{1}{\dim V} & \text{if } V = W \\ 0 & \text{if } V \neq W. \end{cases}$$

For arbitrary V,

$$\psi_{V} = \dim W \cdot \frac{1}{|G|} \sum_{g \in G} \overline{\chi_{W}(g)} \cdot g : V \to V$$
 (2.31)

is the projection of V onto the factor consisting of the sum of all copies of W appearing in V. In other words, if $V = \bigoplus V_i^{\oplus a_i}$, then

$$\pi_i = \dim V_i \cdot \frac{1}{|G|} \sum_{g \in G} \overline{\chi_{V_i}(g)} \cdot g \tag{2.32}$$

is the projection of V onto $V_i^{\oplus a_i}$.

Exercise 2.33*. (a) In terms of representations V and W in R(G), the inner product on $\mathbb{C}_{class}(G)$ takes the simple form

$$(V, W) = \dim \operatorname{Hom}_G(V, W).$$

24 2. Characters

(b) If $\chi \in \mathbb{C}_{class}(G)$ is a virtual character, and $(\chi, \chi) = 1$, then either χ or $-\chi$ is the character of an irreducible representation, the plus sign occurring when $\chi(1) > 0$. If $(\chi, \chi) = 2$, and $\chi(1) > 0$, then χ is either the sum or the difference of two irreducible characters.

(c) If U, V, and W are irreducible representations, show that U appears in $V \otimes W$ if and only if W occurs in $V^* \otimes U$. Deduce that this cannot occur unless dim $U \ge \dim W/\dim V$.

We conclude this lecture with some exercises that use characters to work out some standard facts about representations.

Exercise 2.34*. Let V and W be irreducible representations of G, and $L_0: V \to W$ any linear mapping. Define $L: V \to W$ by

$$L(v) = \frac{1}{|G|} \sum_{g \in G} g^{-1} \cdot L_0(g \cdot v).$$

Show that L = 0 if V and W are not isomorphic, and that L is multiplication by $\operatorname{trace}(L_0)/\dim(V)$ if V = W.

Exercise 2.35*. Show that, if the irreducible representations of G are represented by unitary matrices [cf. Exercise 1.14], the matrix entries of these representations form an orthogonal basis for the space of all functions on G [with inner product given by (2.11)].

Exercise 2.36*. If G_1 and G_2 are groups, and V_1 and V_2 are representations of G_1 and G_2 , then the tensor product $V_1 \otimes V_2$ is a representation of $G_1 \times G_2$, by $(g_1 \times g_2) \cdot (v_1 \otimes v_2) = g_1 \cdot v_1 \otimes g_2 \cdot v_2$. To distinguish this "external" tensor product from the internal tensor product—when $G_1 = G_2$ —this external tensor product is sometimes denoted $V_1 \boxtimes V_2$. If χ_l is the character of V_l , then the value of the character χ of $V_1 \boxtimes V_2$ is given by the product:

$$\chi(g_1 \times g_2) = \chi_1(g_1)\chi_2(g_2).$$

If V_1 and V_2 are irreducible, show that $V_1 \boxtimes V_2$ is also irreducible and show that every irreducible representation of $G_1 \times G_2$ arises this way. In terms of representation rings,

$$R(G_1 \times G_2) = R(G_1) \otimes R(G_2).$$

In these lectures we will often be given a subgroup G of a general linear group GL(V), and we will look for other representations inside tensor powers of V. The following problem, which is a theorem of Burnside and Molien, shows that for a finite group G, all irreducible representations can be found this way.

Problem 2.37*. Show that if V is a faithful representation of G, i.e., $\rho: G \to GL(V)$ is injective, then any irreducible representation of G is contained in some tensor power $V^{\oplus n}$ of V.

Problem 2.38*. Show that the dimension of an irreducible representation of G divides the order of G.

Another challenge:

Problem 2.39*. Show that the character of any irreducible representation of dimension greater than 1 assumes the value 0 on some conjugacy class of the group.

LECTURE 3

Examples; Induced Representations; Group Algebras; Real Representations

This lecture is something of a grabbag. We start in §3.1 with examples illustrating the use of the techniques of the preceding lecture. Section 3.2 is also by way of an example. We will see quite a bit more about the representations of the symmetric groups in general later; §4 is devoted to this and will certainly subsume this discussion, but this should provide at least a sense of how we can go about analyzing representations of a class of groups, as opposed to individual groups. In §§3.3 and 3.4 we introduce two basic notions in representation theory, induced representations and the group algebra. Finally, in §3.5 we show how to classify representations of a finite group on a real vector space, given the answer to the corresponding question over C, and say a few words about the analogous question for subfields of C other than R. Everything in this lecture is elementary except Exercises 3.9 and 3.32, which involve the notions of Clifford algebras and the Fourier transform, respectively (both exercises, of course, can be skipped).

- §3.1: Examples: S, and A.
- §3.2: Exterior powers of the standard representation of S_d
- §3.3: Induced representations
- §3.4: The group algebra
- §3.5: Real representations and representations over subfields of C

§3.1. Examples: \mathfrak{S}_5 and \mathfrak{A}_5

We have found the representations of the symmetric and alternating groups for $n \le 4$. Before turning to a more systematic study of symmetric and alternating groups, we will work out the next couple of cases.

Representations of the Symmetric Group S₅

As before, we start by listing the conjugacy classes of \mathfrak{S}_5 and giving the number of elements of each: we have 10 transpositions, 20 three-cycles, 30 four-cycles and 24 five-cycles; in addition, we have 15 elements conjugate to (12)(34) and 10 elements conjugate to (12)(345). As for the irreducible representations, we have, of course, the trivial representation U, the alternating representation U', and the standard representation V; also, as in the case of \mathfrak{S}_4 we can tensor the standard representation V with the alternating one to obtain another irreducible representation V' with character $\chi_{V'} = \chi_{V'} \cdot \chi_{U'}$.

Exercise 3.1. Find the characters of the representations V and V'; deduce in particular that V and V' are distinct irreducible representations.

The first four rows of the character table are thus

	1	10	20	30	24	15	20
S ₅	1	(12)	(123)	(1234)	(12345)	(12)(34)	(12)(345)
\overline{U}	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
U'	1	– 1	1	-1	1	1	-1
V	4	2	1	0	-1	0	— 1
V'	4	-2	1	0	1	0	1

Clearly, we need three more irreducible representations. Where should we look for these? On the basis of our previous experience (and Problem 2.37), a natural place would be in the tensor products/powers of the irreducible representations we have found so far, in particular in $V \otimes V$ (the other two possible products will yield nothing new: we have $V' \otimes V = V \otimes V \otimes U'$ and $V' \otimes V' = V \otimes V$). Of course, $V \otimes V$ breaks up into $\bigwedge^2 V$ and $\mathop{\rm Sym}^2 V$, so we look at these separately. To start with, by the formula

$$\chi_{\wedge^2 V}(g) = \frac{1}{2}(\chi_V(g)^2 - \chi_V(g^2))$$

we calculate the character of $\wedge^2 V$:

$$\chi_{\wedge^2 V} = (6, 0, 0, 0, 1, -2, 0);$$

we see from this that it is indeed a fifth irreducible representation (and that $\wedge^2 V \otimes U' = \wedge^2 V$, so we get nothing new that way).

We can now find the remaining two representations in either of two ways. First, if n_1 and n_2 are their dimensions, we have

$$5! = 120 = 1^2 + 1^2 + 4^2 + 4^2 + 6^2 + n_1^2 + n_2^2$$

so $n_1^2 + n_2^2 = 50$. There are no more one-dimensional representations, since these are trivial on normal subgroups whose quotient group is cyclic, and \mathfrak{A}_5

is the only such subgroup. So the only possibility is $n_1 = n_2 = 5$. Let W denote one of these five-dimensional representations, and set $W' = W \otimes U'$. In the table, if the row giving the character of W is

$$(5 \quad \alpha_1 \quad \alpha_2 \quad \alpha_3 \quad \alpha_4 \quad \alpha_5 \quad \alpha_6),$$

that of W' is $(5 - \alpha_1 \ \alpha_2 - \alpha_3 \ \alpha_4 \ \alpha_5 - \alpha_6)$. Using the orthogonality relations or (2.20), one sees that $W' \not\cong W$; and with a little calculation, up to interchanging W and W', the last two rows are as given:

	1	10	20	30	24	15	20
© ₅	1	(12)	(123)	(1234)	(12345)	(12)(34)	(12)(345)
\overline{U}	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
$oldsymbol{U'}$	1	-1	1	-1	}	1	-1
V	4	2	1	0	– I	0	1
V'	4	-2	1	0	-1	0	1
$\wedge^2 V$	6	0	0	0	i	-2	0
W	5	I	1	-1	0	1	1
W'	5	-1	-1	1	0	1	- 1

From the decomposition $V \oplus U = \mathbb{C}^5$, we have also $\bigwedge^4 V = \bigwedge^5 \mathbb{C}^5 = U'$, and $V^* = V$. The perfect pairing¹

$$V \times \bigwedge^3 V \to \bigwedge^4 V = U'$$

taking $v \times (v_1 \wedge v_2 \wedge v_3)$ to $v \wedge v_1 \wedge v_2 \wedge v_3$ shows that $\wedge^3 V$ is isomorphic to $V^* \otimes U' = V'$.

Another way to find the representations W and W' would be to proceed with our original plan, and look at the representation $\operatorname{Sym}^2 V$. We will leave this in the form of an exercise:

Exercise 3.2. (i) Find the character of the representation Sym² V.

- (ii) Without using any knowledge of the character table of \mathfrak{S}_5 , use this to show that Sym² V is the direct sum of three distinct irreducible representations.
- (iii) Using our knowledge of the first five rows of the character table, show that $\operatorname{Sym}^2 V$ is the direct sum of the representations U, V, and a third irreducible representation W. Complete the character table for \mathfrak{S}_5 .

Exercise 3.3. Find the decomposition into irreducibles of the representations $\wedge^2 W$, Sym²W, and $V \otimes W$.

¹ If V and W are n-dimensional vector spaces, and U is one dimensional, a perfect pairing is a bilinear map $\beta: V \times W \to U$ such that no nonzero vector v in V has $\beta(v, W) = 0$. Equivalently, the map $V \to \text{Hom}(W, U) = W^* \otimes U$, $v \mapsto (w \mapsto \beta(v, w))$, is an isomorphism.

Representations of the Alternating Group 215

What happens to the conjugacy classes above if we replace \mathfrak{S}_d by \mathfrak{A}_d ? Obviously, all the odd conjugacy classes disappear; but at the same time, since conjugation by a transposition is now an outer, rather than inner, automorphism, some conjugacy classes may break into two.

Exercise 3.4. Show that the conjugacy class in \mathfrak{S}_d of permutations consisting of products of disjoint cycles of lengths b_1, b_2, \ldots will break up into the union of two conjugacy classes in \mathfrak{A}_d if all the b_k are odd and distinct; if any b_k are even or repeated, it remains a single conjugacy class in \mathfrak{A}_d . (We consider a fixed point as a cycle of length 1.)

In the case of \mathfrak{A}_5 , this means we have the conjugacy class of three-cycles (as before, 20 elements), and of products of two disjoint transpositions (15 elements); the conjugacy class of five-cycles, however, breaks up into the conjugacy classes of (12345) and (21345), each having 12 elements.

As for the representations, the obvious first place to look is at restrictions to \mathfrak{A}_5 of the irreducible representations of \mathfrak{S}_5 found above. An irreducible representation of \mathfrak{S}_5 may become reducible when restricted to \mathfrak{A}_5 ; or two distinct representations may become isomorphic, as will be the case with U and U', V and V', or W and W'. In fact, U, V, and W stay irreducible since their characters satisfy $(\chi, \chi) = 1$. But the character of $\Lambda^2 V$ has values (6, 0, -2, 1, 1) on the conjugacy classes listed above, so $(\chi, \chi) = 2$, and $\Lambda^2 V$ is the sum of two irreducible representations, which we denote by Y and Z. Since the sums of the squares of all the dimensions is 60, $(\dim Y)^2 + (\dim Z)^2 = 18$, so each must be three dimensional.

Exercise 3.5. Use the orthogonality relations to complete the character table of \mathfrak{A}_5 :

	l	20	15	12	12
\mathfrak{U}_5	1	(123)	(12)(34)	(12345)	(21345)
\overline{U}	1	1	1	1	
V	4	1	0	—1	– i
W	5	-1	1	0	0
Y	3	0	-1	$\frac{1+\sqrt{5}}{2}$	$1-\sqrt{5}$
Z	3	0	-1	$\frac{1-\sqrt{5}}{2}$	$\frac{1+\sqrt{5}}{2}$

The representations Y and Z may in fact be familiar: \mathfrak{A}_5 can be realized as the group of motions of an icosahedron (or, equivalently, of a dodecahedron)

and Y is the corresponding representation. Note that the two representations $\mathfrak{A}_5 \to \mathrm{GL}_3(\mathbb{R})$ corresponding to Y and Z have the same image, but (as you can see from the fact that their characters differ only on the conjugacy classes of (12345) and (21345)) differ by an *outer* automorphism of \mathfrak{A}_5 .

Note also that $\wedge^2 V$ does not decompose over \mathbb{Q} ; we could see this directly from the fact that the vertices of a dodecahedron cannot all have rational coordinates, which follows from the analogous fact for a regular pentagon in the plane.

Exercise 3.6. Find the decomposition of the permutation representation of \mathfrak{A}_5 corresponding to the (i) vertices, (ii) faces, and (iii) edges of the icosahedron.

Exercise 3.7. Consider the dihedral group D_{2n} , defined to be the group of isometries of a regular *n*-gon in the plane. Let $\Gamma \cong \mathbb{Z}/n \subset D_{2n}$ be the subgroup of rotations. Use the methods of Lecture 1 (applied there to the case $\mathfrak{S}_3 \cong D_6$) to analyze the representations of D_{2n} : that is, restrict an arbitrary representation of D_{2n} to Γ , break it up into eigenspaces for the action of Γ , and ask how the remaining generator of D_{2n} acts of these eigenspaces.

Exercise 3.8. Analyze the representations of the dihedral group D_{2n} using the character theory developed in Lecture 2.

Exercise 3.9. (a) Find the character table of the group of order 8 consisting of the quaternions $\{\pm 1, \pm i, \pm j, \pm k\}$ under multiplication. This is the case m=3 of a collection of groups of order 2^m , which we denote H_m . To describe them, let C_m denote the complex Clifford algebra generated by v_1, \ldots, v_m with relations $v_i^2 = -1$ and $v_i \cdot v_j = -v_j \cdot v_i$, so C_m has a basis $v_1 = v_{i_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot v_{i_r}$, as $I = \{i_i < \cdots < i_r\}$ varies over subsets of $\{1, \ldots, m\}$. (See §20.1 for notation and basic facts about Clifford algebras). Set

$$H_m = \{ \pm v_I : |I| \text{ is even} \} \subset (C_m^{\text{even}})^*.$$

This group is a 2-to-1 covering of the abelian 2-group of $m \times m$ diagonal matrices with ± 1 diagonal entries and determinant 1. The center of H_m is $\{\pm 1\}$ if m is odd and is $\{\pm 1, \pm v_{\{1,\ldots,m\}}\}$ if m is even. The other conjugacy classes consist of pairs of elements $\{\pm v_I\}$. The isomorphisms of C_m^{even} with a matrix algebra or a product of two matrix algebras give a 2ⁿ-dimensional "spin" representation S of H_{2n+1} , and two 2^{n-1} -dimensional "spin" or "half-spin" representations S^+ and S^- of H_{2n} .

- (b) Compute the characters of these spin representations and verify that they are irreducible.
- (c) Deduce that the spin representations, together with the 2^{m-1} one-dimensional representations coming from the abelian group $H_m/\{\pm 1\}$ give a complete set of irreducible representations, and compute the character table for H_m .

For odd m the groups H_m are examples of extra-special 2-groups, cf. [Grie], [Qu].

Exercise 3.10. Find the character table of the group $SL_2(\mathbb{Z}/3)$.

Exercise 3.11. Let $H(\mathbb{Z}/3)$ be the Heisenberg group of order 27:

$$H(\mathbb{Z}/3) = \left\{ \begin{pmatrix} 1 & a & b \\ 0 & 1 & c \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix}, a, b, c \in \mathbb{Z}/3 \right\} \subset \mathrm{SL}_3(\mathbb{Z}/3).$$

Analyze the representations of $H(\mathbb{Z}/3)$, first by the methods of Lecture 1 (restricting in this case to the center

$$Z = \left\{ \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0 & b \\ 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix}, b \in \mathbb{Z}/3 \right\} \cong \mathbb{Z}/3$$

of $H(\mathbb{Z}/3)$), and then by character theory.

§3.2. Exterior Powers of the Standard Representation of \mathfrak{S}_d

How should we go about constructing representations of the symmetric groups in general? The answer to this is not immediate; it is a subject that will occupy most of the next lecture (where we will produce all the irreducible representations of \mathfrak{S}_d). For now, as an example of the elementary techniques developed so far we will analyze directly one of the obvious candidates:

Proposition 3.12. Each exterior power $\bigwedge^k V$ of the standard representation V of \mathfrak{S}_d is irreducible, $0 \le k \le d-1$.

PROOF. From the decomposition $\mathbb{C}^d = V \oplus U$, we see that V is irreducible if and only if $(\chi_{\mathbb{C}^d}, \chi_{\mathbb{C}^d}) = 2$. Similarly, since

$$\wedge^{k}\mathbb{C}^{d} = (\wedge^{k}V \otimes \wedge^{0}U) \oplus (\wedge^{k-1}V \otimes \wedge^{1}U) = \wedge^{k}V \oplus \wedge^{k-1}V,$$

it suffices to show that $(\chi, \chi) = 2$, where χ is the character of the representation $\wedge^k \mathbb{C}^d$. Let $A = \{1, 2, ..., d\}$. For a subset B of A with k elements, and $g \in G = \mathfrak{S}_d$, let

$$\{g\}_B = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{if } g(B) \neq B \\ 1 & \text{if } g(B) = B \text{ and } g|_B \text{ is an even permutation} \\ -1 & \text{if } g(B) = B \text{ and } g|_B \text{ is odd.} \end{cases}$$

Here, if g(B) = B, $g|_B$ denotes the permutation of the set B determined by g. Then $\chi(g) = \sum \{g\}_B$, and

$$(\chi, \chi) = \frac{1}{d!} \sum_{g \in G} \left(\sum_{B} \{g\}_{B} \right)^{2}$$

$$= \frac{1}{d!} \sum_{g \in G} \sum_{B} \sum_{C} \{g\}_{B} \{g\}_{C}$$

$$= \frac{1}{d!} \sum_{B} \sum_{C} \sum_{g} (\operatorname{sgn} g|_{B}) \cdot (\operatorname{sgn} g|_{C}),$$

where the sums are over subsets B and C of A with k elements, and in the last equation, the sum is over those g with g(B) = B and g(C) = C. Such g is given by four permutations: one of $B \cap C$, one of $B \setminus B \cap C$, one of $C \setminus B \cap C$, and one of $A \setminus B \cup C$. Letting I be the cardinality of $B \cap C$, this last sum can be written

$$\frac{1}{d!} \sum_{\mathbf{B}} \sum_{\mathbf{C}} \sum_{a \in \mathfrak{S}_{l}} \sum_{h \in \mathfrak{S}_{k-1}} \sum_{c \in \mathfrak{S}_{k-1}} \sum_{h \in \mathfrak{S}_{d-2k+1}} (\operatorname{sgn} a)^{2} (\operatorname{sgn} b) (\operatorname{sgn} c)$$

$$= \frac{1}{d!} \sum_{\mathbf{B}} \sum_{\mathbf{C}} l! (d - 2k + l)! \left(\sum_{b \in \mathfrak{S}_{k-1}} \operatorname{sgn} b \right) \left(\sum_{c \in \mathfrak{S}_{k-1}} \operatorname{sgn} c \right).$$

These last sums are zero unless k - l = 0 or 1. The case k = l gives

$$\frac{1}{d!} \sum_{B} k! (d-k)! = \frac{1}{d!} {d \choose k} k! (n-k)! = 1.$$

Similarly, the terms with k - l = 1 also add up to 1, so $(\chi, \chi) = 2$, as required.

Note by way of contrast that the symmetric powers of the standard representation of \mathfrak{S}_d are almost never irreducible. For example, we already know that the representation $\operatorname{Sym}^2 V$ contains one copy of the trivial representation: this is just the statement that every irreducible real representation (such as V) admits an inner product (unique, up to scalars) invariant under the group action; nor is the quotient of $\operatorname{Sym}^2 V$ by this trivial subrepresentation necessarily irreducible, as witness the case of \mathfrak{S}_5 .

§3.3. Induced Representations

If $H \subset G$ is a subgroup, any representation V of G restricts to a representation of H, denoted $\operatorname{Res}_H^G V$ or simple $\operatorname{Res} V$. In this section, we describe an important construction which produces representations of G from representations of G. Suppose G is a representation of G, and G is a subspace which is G is a subspace G in G in

 σ in G/H, we write $\sigma \cdot W$ for this subspace of V. We say that V is induced by W if every element in V can be written uniquely as a sum of elements in such translates of W, i.e.,

$$V = \bigoplus_{\sigma \in G/H} \sigma \cdot W.$$

In this case we write $V = \operatorname{Ind}_H^G W = \operatorname{Ind} W$.

Example 3.13. The permutation representation associated to the left action of G on G/H is induced from the trivial one-dimensional representation W of H. Here V has basis $\{e_{\sigma}: \sigma \in G/H\}$, and $W = \mathbb{C} \cdot e_{H}$, with H the trivial coset.

Example 3.14. The regular representation of G is induced from the regular representation of H. Here V has basis $\{e_g: g \in G\}$, whereas W has basis $\{e_h: h \in H\}$.

We claim that, given a representation W of H, such V exists and is unique up to isomorphism. Although we will later give several fancier ways to see this, it is not hard to do it by hand. Choose a representative $g_{\sigma} \in G$ for each coset $\sigma \in G/H$, with e representing the trivial coset H. To see the uniqueness, note that each element of V has a unique expression $v = \sum g_{\sigma} w_{\sigma}$, for elements w_{σ} in W. Given g in G, write $g \cdot g_{\sigma} = g_{\tau} \cdot h$ for some $\tau \in G/H$ and $h \in H$. Then we must have

$$g \cdot (g_{\sigma} w_{\sigma}) = (g \cdot g_{\sigma}) w_{\sigma} = (g_{\tau} \cdot h) w_{\sigma} = g_{\tau} (h w_{\sigma}).$$

This proves the uniqueness and tells us how to construct $V = \operatorname{Ind}(W)$ from W. Take a copy W^{σ} of W for each left coset $\sigma \in G/H$; for $w \in W$, let $g_{\sigma}w$ denote the element of W^{σ} corresponding to w in W. Let $V = \bigoplus_{\sigma \in G/H} W^{\sigma}$, so every element of V has a unique expression $v = \sum g_{\sigma}w_{\sigma}$ for elements w_{σ} in W. Given $g \in G$, define

$$g \cdot (g_{\sigma} w_{\sigma}) = g_{\tau}(h w_{\sigma})$$
 if $g \cdot g_{\sigma} = g_{\tau} \cdot h$.

To show that this defines as action of G on V, we must verify that $g' \cdot (g \cdot (g_{\sigma} w_{\sigma})) = (g' \cdot g) \cdot (g_{\sigma} w_{\sigma})$ for another element g' in G. Now if $g' \cdot g_{\tau} = g_{\rho} \cdot h'$, then

$$g'\cdot(g\cdot(g_{\sigma}w_{\sigma}))=g'\cdot(g_{\tau}(hw_{\sigma}))=g_{\rho}(h'(hw_{\sigma})).$$

Since $(g' \cdot g) \cdot g_{\sigma} = g' \cdot (g \cdot g_{\sigma}) = g' \cdot g_{\tau} \cdot h = g_{\rho} \cdot h' \cdot h$, we have

$$(g' \cdot g) \cdot (g_{\sigma} w_{\sigma}) = g_{\rho}((h' \cdot h) w_{\sigma}) = g_{\rho}(h' \cdot (h w_{\sigma})),$$

as required.

Example 3.15. If $W = \bigoplus W_i$, then Ind $W = \bigoplus \operatorname{Ind} W_i$.

The existence of the induced representation follows from Examples 3.14 and 3.15 since any W is a direct sum of summands of the regular representation.

34

Exercise 3.16. (a) If U is a representation of G and W a representation of H, show that (with all tensor products over \mathbb{C})

$$U \otimes \operatorname{Ind} W = \operatorname{Ind}(\operatorname{Res}(U) \otimes W).$$

In particular, $\operatorname{Ind}(\operatorname{Res}(U)) = U \otimes P$, where P is the permutation representation of G on G/H. For a formula for $\operatorname{Res}(\operatorname{Ind}(W))$, for W a representation of H, see [Se2, p. 58].

(b) Like restriction, induction is transitive: if $H \subset K \subset G$ are subgroups, show that

$$\operatorname{Ind}_{H}^{G}(W) = \operatorname{Ind}_{K}^{G}(\operatorname{Ind}_{H}^{K}W).$$

Note that Example 3.15 says that the map Ind gives a group homomorphism between the representation rings R(H) and R(G), in the opposite direction from the ring homomorphism Res: $R(G) \rightarrow R(H)$ given by restriction; Exercise 3.16(a) says that this map satisfies a "push-pull" formula $\alpha \cdot \text{Ind}(\beta) = \text{Ind}(\text{Res}(\alpha) \cdot \beta)$ with respect to the restriction map.

Proposition 3.17. Let W be a representation of H, U a representation of G, and suppose V = Ind W. Then any H-module homomorphism $\varphi: W \to U$ extends uniquely to a G-module homomorphism $\tilde{\varphi}: V \to U$. i.e.,

$$\operatorname{Hom}_{H}(W, \operatorname{Res} U) = \operatorname{Hom}_{G}(\operatorname{Ind} W, U).$$

In particular, this universal property determines $\operatorname{Ind} W$ up to canonical isomorphism.

PROOF. With $V = \bigoplus_{\sigma \in G/H} \sigma \cdot W$ as before, define $\tilde{\varphi}$ on $\sigma \cdot W$ by $\sigma \cdot W \xrightarrow{g_{\sigma}^{-1}} W \xrightarrow{\varphi} U \xrightarrow{g_{\sigma}} U$,

which is independent of the representative g_{σ} for σ since φ is H-linear.

To compute the character of V = Ind W, note that $g \in G$ maps σW to $g\sigma W$, so the trace is calculated from those cosets σ with $g\sigma = \sigma$, i.e., $s^{-1}gs \in H$ for $s \in \sigma$. Therefore,

$$\chi_{\operatorname{Ind} W}(g) = \sum_{g\sigma = \sigma} \chi_W(s^{-1}gs) \qquad (s \in \sigma \text{ arbitrary}). \tag{3.18}$$

Exercise 3.19. (a) If C is a conjugacy class of G, and $C \cap H$ decomposes into conjugacy classes D_1, \ldots, D_r of H, (3.18) can be rewritten as: the value of the character of Ind W on C is

$$\chi_{\operatorname{Ind} W}(C) = \frac{|G|}{|H|} \sum_{i=1}^{r} \frac{|D_i|}{|C|} \chi_W(D_i).$$

(b) If W is the trivial representation of H, then

$$\chi_{\operatorname{Ind} W}(C) = \frac{[G:H]}{|C|} \cdot |C \cap H|.$$

Corollary 3.20 (Frobenius Reciprocity). If W is a representation of H, and U a representation of G, then

$$(\chi_{\operatorname{Ind} W}, \chi_U)_G = (\chi_W, \chi_{\operatorname{Res} U})_H.$$

PROOF. It suffices by linearity to prove this when W and U are irreducible. The left-hand side is the number of times U appears in Ind W, which is the dimension of $\operatorname{Hom}_{G}(\operatorname{Ind} W, U)$. The right-hand side is the dimension of $\operatorname{Hom}_{H}(W, \operatorname{Res} U)$. These dimensions are equal by the proposition.

If W and U are irreducible, Frobenius reciprocity says: the number of times U appears in Ind W is the same as the number of times W appears in Res U.

Frobenius reciprocity can be used to find characters of G if characters of H are known.

Example 3.21. We compute $\operatorname{Ind}_H^G W$, when $H = \mathfrak{S}_2 \subset G = \mathfrak{S}_3$, $W = V_2$ (the standard representation) $= U_2'$ (the alternating representation). We know the irreducible representations of \mathfrak{S}_3 : U_3 , U_3' , V_3 , which restrict to U_2 , $U_2' = V_2$, $U_2 \oplus U_2'$, respectively. Thus, by Frobenius, Ind $V_2 = U_3' \oplus V_3$.

Example 3.22. Consider next $H = \mathfrak{S}_3 \subset G = \mathfrak{S}_4$, $W = V_3$. Again we know the irreducible representations, and Res $U_4 = U_3$, Res $U_4' = U_3'$, Res $V_4 = U_3 \oplus V_3$ [the vector

$$(1, 1, 1, -3) \in V_4 = \{(x_1, x_2, x_3, x_4): \sum x_i = 0\}$$

is fixed by H], Res $V_4' = U_3' \oplus V_3'$, with $V_3' = V_3$, and Res $W_4 = V_3$ (as one may see directly). Hence, Ind $V_3 = V_4 \oplus V_4' \oplus W_4$. (Note that the isomorphism Res $W_4 = V_3$ actually follows, since one W_4 is all that could be added to $V_4 \oplus V_4'$ to get Ind V_3 .)

Exercise 3.23. Determine the isomorphism classes of the representations of \mathfrak{S}_4 induced by (i) the one-dimensional representation of the group generated by (1234) in which (1234) v = iv, $i = \sqrt{-1}$; (ii) the one-dimensional representation of the group generated by (123) in which (123) $v = e^{2\pi i/3}v$.

Exercise 3.24. Let $H = \mathfrak{A}_5 \subset G = \mathfrak{S}_5$. Show that Ind $U = U \oplus U'$, Ind $V = V \oplus V'$, and Ind $W = W \oplus W'$, whereas Ind $Y = \text{Ind } Z = \bigwedge^2 V$.

Exercise 3.25*. Which irreducible representations of \mathfrak{S}_d remain irreducible when restricted to \mathfrak{A}_d ? Which are induced from \mathfrak{A}_d ? How much does this tell you about the irreducible representations of \mathfrak{A}_d ?

Exercise 3.26*. There is a unique nonabelian group of order 21, which can be realized as the group of affine transformations $x \mapsto \alpha x + \beta$ of the line over the field with seven elements, with α a cube root of unity in that field. Find the irreducible representations and character table for this group.

Now that we have introduced the notion of induced representation, we can state two important theorems describing the characters of representations of a finite group. In the preceding lecture we mentioned the notion of *virtual character*; this is just an element of the image Λ of the character map

$$\chi \colon R(G) \to \mathbb{C}_{class}(G)$$

from the representation ring R(G) of virtual representations. The following two theorems both state that in order to generate $\Lambda \otimes \mathbb{Q}$ (resp. Λ) it is enough to consider the simplest kind of induced representations, namely, those induced from cyclic (respective elementary) subgroups of G. For the proofs of these theorems we refer to [Se2, §9, 10]. We will not need them in these lectures.

Artin's Theorem 3.27. The characters of induced representations from cyclic subgroups of G generate a lattice of finite index in Λ .

A subgroup H of G is p-elementary if $H = A \times B$, with A cyclic of order prime to p and B a p-group.

Brauer's Theorem 3.28. The characters of induced representations from elementary subgroups of G generate the lattice Λ .

§3.4. The Group Algebra

There is an important notion that we have already dealt with implicitly but not explicitly; this is the group algebra $\mathbb{C}G$ associated to a finite group G. This is an object that for all intents and purposes can completely replace the group G itself; any statement about the representations of G has an exact equivalent statement about the group algebra. Indeed, to a large extent the choice of language is a matter of taste.

The underlying vector space of the group algebra of G is the vector space with basis $\{e_g\}$ corresponding to elements of the group G, that is, the underlying vector space of the regular representation. We define the algebra structure on this vector space simply by

$$e_g \cdot e_h = e_{gh}$$
.

By a representation of the algebra $\mathbb{C}G$ on a vector space V we mean simply an algebra homomorphism

$$\mathbb{C}G \to \mathrm{End}(V)$$
,

so that a representation V of $\mathbb{C}G$ is the same thing as a left $\mathbb{C}G$ -module. Note that a representation $\rho: G \to \operatorname{Aut}(V)$ will extend by linearity to a map $\tilde{\rho}: \mathbb{C}G \to \operatorname{End}(V)$, so that representations of $\mathbb{C}G$ correspond exactly to representations of G; the left $\mathbb{C}G$ -module given by $\mathbb{C}G$ itself corresponds to the regular representation.

If $\{W_i\}$ are the irreducible representations of G, then we have seen that the regular representation R decomposes

$$R = \bigoplus (W_i)^{\bigoplus \dim(W_i)}.$$

We can now refine this statement in terms of the group algebra: we have

Proposition 3.29. As algebras,

$$\mathbb{C}G\cong\bigoplus\operatorname{End}(W_l).$$

PROOF. As we have said, for any representation W of G, the map $G \to \operatorname{Aut}(W)$ extends by linearity to a map $\mathbb{C}G \to \operatorname{End}(W)$; applying this to each of the irreducible representations W_i gives us a canonical map

$$\varphi \colon \mathbb{C}G \to \bigoplus \mathrm{End}(W_i).$$

This is injective since the representation on the regular representation is faithful. Since both have dimension $\sum (\dim W_i)^2$, the map is an isomorphism.

A few remarks are in order about the isomorphism φ of the proposition. First, φ can be interpreted as the Fourier transform, cf. Exercise 3.32. Note also that Proposition 2.28 has a natural interpretation in terms of the group algebra: it says that the center of $\mathbb{C}G$ consists of those $\sum \alpha(g)e_g$ for which α is a class function.

Next, we can think of φ as the decomposition of the semisimple algebra $\mathbb{C}G$ into a product of matrix algebras. It implies that the matrix entries of the irreducible representations give a basis for the space of all functions on G, cf. Exercise 2.35.

Note in particular that any irreducible representation is isomorphic to a (minimal) left ideal in $\mathbb{C}G$. These left ideals are generated by idempotents. In fact, we can interpret the projection formulas of the last lecture in the language of the group algebra: the formulas say simply that the elements

$$\dim W \cdot \frac{1}{|G|} \sum_{g \in G} \overline{\chi_W(g)} \cdot e_g \in \mathbb{C}G$$

are the idempotents in the group algebra corresponding to the direct sum factors in the decomposition of Proposition 3.29. To locate the irreducible representations W_i of a group G [not just a direct sum of $\dim(W_i)$ copies], we want to find other idempotents of $\mathbb{C}G$. We will see this carried out for the symmetric groups in the following lecture.

The group algebra also gives us another description of induced representations: if W is a representation of a subgroup H of G, then the induced representation may be constructed simply by

Ind
$$W = \mathbb{C}G \otimes_{CH} W$$
,

38

where G acts on the first factor: $g \cdot (e_{g'} \otimes w) = e_{gg'} \otimes w$. The isomorphism of the reciprocity theorem is then a special case of a general formula for a change of rings $\mathbb{C}H \to \mathbb{C}G$:

$$\operatorname{Hom}_{\mathbb{C}H}(W, U) = \operatorname{Hom}_{\mathbb{C}G}(\mathbb{C}G \otimes_{\mathbb{C}H} W, U).$$

Exercise 3.30*. The induced representation Ind(W) can also be realized concretely as a space of W-valued functions on G, which can be useful to produce matrix realizations, or when trying to decompose Ind(W) into irreducible pieces. Show that Ind(W) is isomorphic to

$$\operatorname{Hom}_{H}(\mathbb{C}G, W) \cong \{f : G \to W : f(hg) = hf(g), \forall h \in H, g \in G\},\$$

where G acts by $(g' \cdot f)(g) = f(gg')$.

Exercise 3.31. If $\mathbb{C}G$ is identified with the space of functions on G, the function φ corresponding to $\sum_{g \in G} \varphi(g)e_g$, show that the product in $\mathbb{C}G$ corresponds to the convolution * of functions:

$$(\varphi * \psi)(g) = \sum_{h \in G} \varphi(h) \psi(h^{-1}g).$$

(With integration replacing summation, this indicates how one may extend the notion of regular representation to compact groups.)

Exercise 3.32*. If $\rho: G \to GL(V_{\rho})$ is a representation, and φ is a function on G, define the Fourier transform $\hat{\varphi}(\rho)$ in End (V_{ρ}) by the formula

$$\hat{\varphi}(\rho) = \sum_{g \in G} \varphi(g) \cdot \rho(g).$$

- (a) Show that $\varphi * \psi(\rho) = \widehat{\varphi}(\rho) \cdot \widehat{\psi}(\rho)$.
- (b) Prove the Fourier inversion formula

$$\varphi(g) = \frac{1}{|G|} \sum \dim(V_{\rho}) \cdot \operatorname{Trace}(\rho(g^{-1}) \cdot \hat{\varphi}(\rho)),$$

the sum over the irreducible representations ρ of G. This formula is equivalent to formulas (2.19) and (2.20).

(c) Prove the Plancherel formula for functions φ and ψ on G:

$$\sum_{g \in G} \varphi(g^{-1}) \psi(g) = \frac{1}{|G|} \sum_{g} \dim(V_{g}) \cdot \operatorname{Trace}(\hat{\varphi}(\rho) \hat{\psi}(\rho)).$$

Our choice of left action of a group on a space has been perfectly arbitrary, and the entire story is the same if G acts on the right instead. Moreover, there is a standard way to change a right action into a left action, and vice versa: Given a right action of G on V, define the left action by

$$g \cdot v = v \cdot (g^{-1}), \qquad g \in G, v \in V.$$

If $A = \mathbb{C}G$ is the group algebra, a right action of G on V makes V a right A-module. To turn right modules into left modules, we can use the anti-involution $a \mapsto \hat{a}$ of A defined by $(\sum a_g e_g)^{\wedge} = \sum a_g e_{g^{-1}}$. A right A-module is then turned into a left A-module by setting $a \cdot v = v \cdot \hat{a}$.

The following exercise will take you back to the origins of representation theory in the 19th century, when Frobenius found the characters by factoring this determinant.

Exercise 3.33*. Given a finite group G of order n, take a variable x_g for each element g in G, and order the elements of G arbitrarily. Let F be the determinant of the $n \times n$ matrix whose entry in the row labeled by g and column labeled by h is $x_{g \cdot h^{-1}}$. This is a form of degree n in the n variables x_g , which is independent of the ordering. Normalize the factors of F to take the value 1 when $x_g = 1$ and $x_g = 0$ for $g \neq e$. Show that the irreducible factors of F correspond to the irreducible representations of G. Moreover, if F_ρ is the factor corresponding to the representation ρ , show that the degree of F_ρ is the degree $d(\rho)$ of the representation ρ , and that each F_ρ occurs in F $d(\rho)$ times. If χ_ρ is the character of ρ , show that $\chi_\rho(g)$ is the coefficient of $x_g \cdot x_e^{d(\rho)-1}$ in F_ρ .

§3.5. Real Representations and Representations over Subfields of C

If a group G acts on a real vector space V_0 , then we say the corresponding complex representation of $V = V_0 \otimes_{\mathbf{R}} \mathbb{C}$ is *real*. To the extent that we are interested in the action of a group G on real rather than complex vector spaces, the problem we face is to say which of the complex representations of G we have studied are in fact real.

Our first guess might be that a representation is real if and only if its character is real-valued. This turns out not to be the case: the character of a real representation is certainly real-valued, but the converse need not be true. To find an example, suppose $G \subset SU(2)$ is a finite, nonabelian subgroup. Then G acts on $\mathbb{C}^2 = V$ with a real-valued character since the trace of any matrix in SU(2) is real. If V were a real representation, however, then G would be a subgroup of $SO(2) = S^1$, which is abelian. To produce such a group, note that SU(2) can be identified with the unit quaternions. Set $G = \{\pm 1, \pm i, \pm j, \pm k\}$. Then $G/\{\pm 1\}$ is abelian, so has four one-dimensional representations, which give four one-dimensional representation of G. Thus, G has one irreducible two-dimensional representation, whose character is real, but which is not real.

Exercise 3.34*. Compute the character table for this quaternion group G, and compare it with the character table of the dihedral group of order 8.

A more successful approach is to note that if V is a real representation of G, coming from V_0 as above, then one can find a positive definite symmetric bilinear form on V_0 which is preserved by G. This gives a symmetric bilinear form on V which is preserved by G. Not every representation will have such a form since degeneracies may arise when one tries to construct one following the construction of Proposition 1.5. In fact,

Lemma 3.35. An irreducible representation V of G is real if and only if there is a nondegenerate symmetric bilinear form B on V preserved by G.

PROOF. If we have such B, and an arbitrary nondegenerate Hermitian form H, also G-invariant, then

$$V \stackrel{B}{\rightarrow} V^* \stackrel{H}{\rightarrow} V$$

gives a conjugate linear isomorphism φ from V to V: given $x \in V$, there is a unique $\varphi(x) \in V$ with $B(x, y) = H(\varphi(x), y)$, and φ commutes with the action of G. Then $\varphi^2 = \varphi \circ \varphi$ is a complex linear G-module homomorphism, so $\varphi^2 = \lambda \cdot \text{Id}$. Moreover,

$$H(\varphi(x), y) = B(x, y) = B(y, x) = H(\varphi(y), x) = \overline{H(x, \varphi(y))},$$

from which it follows that $H(\varphi^2(x), y) = H(x, \varphi^2(y))$, and therefore λ is a positive real number. Changing H by a scalar, we may assume $\lambda = 1$, so $\varphi^2 = \text{Id}$. Thus, V is a sum of real eigenspaces V_+ and V_- for φ corresponding to eigenvalues 1 and -1. Since φ commutes with G, V_+ and V_- are G-invariant subspaces. Finally, $\varphi(ix) = -i\varphi(x)$, so $iV_+ = V_-$, and $V = V_+ \otimes \mathbb{C}$.

Note from the proof that a real representation is also characterized by the existence of a conjugate linear endomorphism of V whose square is the identity; if $V = V_0 \otimes_{\mathbb{R}} \mathbb{C}$, it is given by conjugation: $v_0 \otimes \lambda \mapsto v_0 \otimes \overline{\lambda}$.

A warning is in order here: an irreducible representation of G on a vector space over \mathbb{R} may become reducible when we extend the group field to \mathbb{C} . To give the simplest example, the representation of \mathbb{Z}/n on \mathbb{R}^2 given by

$$\rho \colon k \mapsto \begin{pmatrix} \cos \frac{2\pi k}{n} & -\sin \frac{2\pi k}{n} \\ \sin \frac{2\pi k}{n} & \cos \frac{2\pi k}{n} \end{pmatrix}$$

is irreducible over \mathbb{R} for n > 2 (no line in \mathbb{R}^2 is fixed by the action of \mathbb{Z}/n), but will be reducible over \mathbb{C} . Thus, classifying the irreducible representations of G over \mathbb{C} that are real does not mean that we have classified all the irreducible real representations. However, we will see in Exercise 3.39 below how to finish the story once we have found the real representations of G that are irreducible over \mathbb{C} .

Suppose V is an irreducible representation of G with χ_V real. Then there is a G-equivariant isomorphism $V \cong V^*$, i.e., there is a G-equivariant (non-degenerate) bilinear form B on V; but, in general, B need not be symmetric. Regarding B in

$$V^* \otimes V^* = \operatorname{Sym}^2 V^* \oplus \wedge^2 V^*$$

and noting the uniqueness of B up to multiplication by scalars, we see that B is either symmetric or skew-symmetric. If B is skew-symmetric, proceeding as above one can scale so $\varphi^2 = -\text{Id}$. This makes V "quaternionic," with φ becoming multiplication² by j:

Definition 3.36. A quaternionic representation is a (complex) representation V which has a G-invariant homomorphism $J: V \to V$ that is conjugate linear, and satisfies $J^2 = -\operatorname{Id}$. Thus, a skew-symmetric nondegenerate G-invariant B determines a quaternionic structure on V.

Summarizing the preceding discussion we have the

Theoem 3.37. An irreducible representation V is one and only one of the following:

- (1) Complex: χ_V is not real-valued; V does not have a G-invariant non-degenerate bilinear form.
- (2) Real: $V = V_0 \otimes \mathbb{C}$, a real representation; V has a G-invariant symmetric nondegenerate bilinear form.
- (3) Quaternionic: χ_V is real, but V is not real; V has a G-invariant skew-symmetric nondegeneate bilinear form.

Exercise 3.38. Show that for V irreducible,

$$\frac{1}{|G|} \sum_{g \in G} \chi_{V}(g^{2}) = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{if } V \text{ is complex} \\ 1 & \text{if } V \text{ is real} \\ -1 & \text{if } V \text{ is quaternionic.} \end{cases}$$

This verifies that the three cases in the theorem are mutually exclusive. It also implies that if the order of G is odd, all nontrivial representations must be complex.

Exercise 3.39. Let V_0 be a real vector space on which G acts irreducibly, $V = V_0 \otimes \mathbb{C}$ the corresponding real representation of G. Show that if V is not irreducible, then it has exactly two irreducible factors, and they are conjugate complex representations of G.

² See §7.2 for more on quaternions and quaternonic representations.

Exercise 3.40. Classify the real representations of \mathfrak{A}_4 .

Exercise 3.41*. The group algebra $\mathbb{R}G$ is a product of simple \mathbb{R} -algebras corresponding to the irreducible representations over \mathbb{R} . These simple algebras are matrix algebras over \mathbb{C} , \mathbb{R} , or the quaternions \mathbb{H} according as the representation is complex, real, or quaternionic.

Exercise 3.42*. (a) Show that all characters of a group are real if and only if every element is conjugate to its inverse.

- (b) Show that an element σ in a split conjugacy class of \mathfrak{A}_d is conjugate to its inverse if and only if the number of cycles in σ whose length is congruent to 3 modulo 4 is even.
- (c) Show that the only d's for which every character of \mathfrak{A}_d is real-valued are d = 1, 2, 5, 6, 10, and 14.

Exercise 3.43*. Show that: (i) the tensor product of two real or two quaternionic representations is real; (ii) for any V, $V^* \otimes V$ is real; (iii) if V is real, so are all $\bigwedge^k V$; (iv) if V is quaternionic, $\bigwedge^k V$ is real for k even, quaternionic for k odd.

Representations over Subfields of C in General

We consider next the generalization of the preceding problem to more general subfields of \mathbb{C} . Unfortunately, our results will not be nearly as strong in general, but we can at least express the problem neatly in terms of the representation ring of G.

To begin with, our terminology in this general setting is a little different. Let $K \subset \mathbb{C}$ be any subfield. We define a K-representation of G to be a vector space V_0 over K on which G acts; in this case we say that the complex representation $V = V_0 \otimes \mathbb{C}$ is defined over K.

One way to measure how many of the representations of G are defined over a field K is to introduce the representation ring $R_K(G)$ of G over K. This is defined just like the ordinary representation ring; that is, it is just the group of formal linear combinations of K-representations of G modulo relations of the form $V + W - (V \oplus W)$, with multiplication given by tensor product.

Exercise 3.44*. Describe the representation ring of G over \mathbb{R} for some of the groups G whose complex representation we have analyzed above. In particular, is the rank of $R_{\mathbb{R}}(G)$ always the same as the rank of R(G)?

Exercise 3.45*. (a) Show that $R_K(G)$ is the subring of the ring of class functions on G generated (as an additive group) by characters of representations defined over K.

- (b) Show that the characters of irreducible representations over K form an orthogonal basis for $R_K(G)$.
- (c) Show that a complex representation of G can be defined over K if and only if its character belongs to $R_K(G)$.

For more on the relation between $R_K(G)$ and R(G), see [Se2].

LECTURE 4

Representations of \mathfrak{S}_d : Young Diagrams and Frobenius's Character Formula

In this lecture we get to work. Specifically, we give in §4.1 a complete description of the irreducible representations of the symmetric group, that is, a construction of the representations (via Young symmetrizers) and a formula (Frobenius' formula) for their characters. The proof that the representations constructed in §4.1 are indeed the irreducible representations of the symmetric group is given in §4.2; the proof of Frobenius' formula, as well as a number of others, in §4.3. Apart from their intrinsic interest (and undeniable beauty), these results turn out to be of substantial interest in Lie theory: analogs of the Young symmetrizers will give a construction of the irreducible representations of SL_nC . At the same time, while the techniques of this lecture are completely elementary (we use only a few identities about symmetric polynomials, proved in Appendix A), the level of difficulty is clearly higher than in preceding lectures. The results in the latter half of §4.3 (from Corollary 4.39 on) in particular are quite difficult, and inasmuch as they are not used later in the text may be skipped by readers who are not symmetric group enthusiasts.

- §4.1: Statements of the results
- §4.2: Irreducible representations of \mathfrak{S}_d
- §4.3: Proof of Frobenius's formula

§4.1. Statements of the Results

The number of irreducible representation of \mathfrak{S}_d is the number of conjugacy classes, which is the number p(d) of partitions of $d: d = \lambda_1 + \cdots + \lambda_k$, $\lambda_1 \geq \cdots \geq \lambda_k \geq 1$. We have

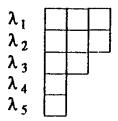
¹ It is sometimes convenient, and sometimes a nuisance, to have partitions that end in one or more zeros; if convenient, we allow some of the λ_t on the end to be zero. Two sequences define the same partition, of course, if they differ only by zeros at the end.

$$\sum_{d=0}^{\infty} p(d)t^d = \prod_{n=1}^{\infty} \left(\frac{1}{1-t^n}\right)$$

$$= (1+t+t^2+\cdots)(1+t^2+t^4+\cdots)(1+t^3+\cdots)\cdots$$

which converges exactly in |t| < 1. This partition number is an interesting arithmetic function, whose congruences and growth behavior as a function of d have been much studied (cf. [Har], [And]). For example, p(d) is asymptotically equal to $(1/\alpha d)e^{\beta\sqrt{d}}$, with $\alpha = 4\sqrt{3}$ and $\beta = \pi\sqrt{2/3}$.

To a partition $\lambda = (\lambda_1, ..., \lambda_k)$ is associated a Young diagram (sometimes called a Young frame or Ferrers diagram)



with λ_i boxes in the *i*th row, the rows of boxes lined up on the left. The conjugate partition $\lambda' = (\lambda'_1, \dots, \lambda'_r)$ to the partition λ is defined by interchanging rows and columns in the Young diagram, i.e., reflecting the diagram in the 45° line. For example, the diagram above is that of the partition (3, 3, 2, 1, 1), whose conjugate is (5, 3, 2). (Without reference to the diagram, the conjugate partition to λ can be defined by saying λ'_i is the number of terms in the partition λ that are greater than or equal to *i*.)

Young diagrams can be used to describe projection operators for the regular representation, which will then give the irreducible representations of \mathfrak{S}_d . For a given Young diagram, number the boxes, say consecutively as shown:

1	2	3
4	5	
6	7	
8		

More generally, define a *tableau* on a given Young diagram to be a numbering of the boxes by the integers 1, ..., d. Given a tableau, say the canonical one shown, define two subgroups² of the symmetric group

² If a tableau other than the canonical one were chosen, one would get different groups in place of P and Q, and different elements in the group ring, but the representations constructed this way will be isomorphic.

$$P = P_1 = \{g \in \mathfrak{S}_d : g \text{ preserves each row}\}\$$

and

$$Q = Q_{\lambda} = \{g \in \mathfrak{S}_d : g \text{ preserves each column}\}.$$

In the group algebra \mathbb{CS}_d , we introduce two elements corresponding to these subgroups: we set

$$a_{\lambda} = \sum_{g \in P} e_g$$
 and $b_{\lambda} = \sum_{g \in Q} \operatorname{sgn}(g) \cdot e_g$. (4.1)

To see what a_{λ} and b_{λ} do, observe that if V is any vector space and \mathfrak{S}_d acts on the dth tensor power $V^{\otimes d}$ by permuting factors, the image of the element $a_{\lambda} \in \mathbb{C}\mathfrak{S}_d \to \operatorname{End}(V^{\otimes d})$ is just the subspace

$$\operatorname{Im}(a_{\lambda}) = \operatorname{Sym}^{\lambda_1} V \otimes \operatorname{Sym}^{\lambda_2} V \otimes \cdots \otimes \operatorname{Sym}^{\lambda_k} V \subset V^{\otimes d}$$

where the inclusion on the right is obtained by grouping the factors of $V^{\otimes d}$ according to the rows of the Young tableaux. Similarly, the image of b_{λ} on this tensor power is

$$\operatorname{Im}(b_1) = \wedge^{\mu_1} V \otimes \wedge^{\mu_2} V \otimes \cdots \otimes \wedge^{\mu_l} V \subset V^{\otimes d},$$

where μ is the conjugate partition to λ .

Finally, we set

$$c_{\lambda} = a_{\lambda} \cdot b_{\lambda} \in \mathbb{C}\mathfrak{S}_{d}; \tag{4.2}$$

this is called a Young symmetrizer. For example, when $\lambda = (d)$, $c_{(d)} = a_{(d)} = \sum_{g \in \mathfrak{S}_d} e_g$, and the image of $c_{(d)}$ on $V^{\otimes d}$ is $\operatorname{Sym}^d V$. When $\lambda = (1, \ldots, 1)$, $c_{(1,\ldots,1)} = b_{(1,\ldots,1)} = \sum_{g \in \mathfrak{S}_d} \operatorname{sgn}(g) e_g$, and the image of $c_{(1,\ldots,1)}$ on $V^{\otimes d}$ is $\wedge^d V$. We will eventually see that the image of the symmetrizers c_{λ} in $V^{\otimes d}$ provide essentially all the finite-dimensional irreducible representations of $\operatorname{GL}(V)$. Here we state the corresponding fact for representations of \mathfrak{S}_d :

Theorem 4.3. Some scalar multiple of c_{λ} is idempotent, i.e., $c_{\lambda}^2 = n_{\lambda}c_{\lambda}$, and the image of c_{λ} (by right multiplication on \mathbb{CS}_d) is an irreducible representation V_{λ} of \mathfrak{S}_d . Every irreducible representation of \mathfrak{S}_d can be obtained in this way for a unique partition.

We will prove this theorem in the next section. Note that, as a corollary, each irreducible representation of \mathfrak{S}_d can be defined over the rational numbers since c_λ is in the rational group algebra $\mathbb{Q}\mathfrak{S}_d$. Note also that the theorem gives a direct correspondence between conjugacy classes in \mathfrak{S}_d and irreducible representations of \mathfrak{S}_d , something which has never been achieved for general groups.

For example, for $\lambda = (d)$,

$$V_{(d)} = \mathbb{C}\mathfrak{S}_d \cdot \sum_{g \,\in\, \mathfrak{S}_d} e_g = \mathbb{C} \cdot \sum_{g \,\in\, \mathfrak{S}_d} e_g$$

is the trivial representation U, and when $\lambda = (1, ..., 1)$,

$$V_{(1,...,1)} = \mathbb{C}\mathfrak{S}_d \cdot \sum_{g \in \mathfrak{S}_d} \operatorname{sgn}(g) e_g = \mathbb{C} \cdot \sum_{g \in \mathfrak{S}_d} \operatorname{sgn}(g) e_g$$

is the alternating representation U'. For $\lambda = (2, 1)$,

$$c_{(2,1)} = (e_1 + e_{(12)}) \cdot (e_1 - e_{(13)}) = 1 + e_{(12)} - e_{(13)} - e_{(132)}$$

in $\mathbb{C}\mathfrak{S}_3$, and $V_{(2,1)}$ is spanned by $c_{(2,1)}$ and $(13) \cdot c_{(2,1)}$, so $V_{(2,1)}$ is the standard representation of \mathfrak{S}_3 .

Exercise 4.4*. Set $A = \mathbb{C}\mathfrak{S}_d$, so $V_{\lambda} = Ac_{\lambda} = Aa_{\lambda}b_{\lambda}$.

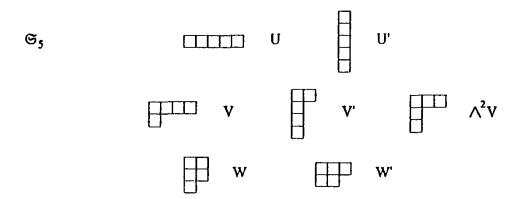
- (a) Show that $V_{\lambda} \cong Ab_{\lambda}a_{\lambda}$.
- (b) Show that V_{λ} is the image of the map from Aa_{λ} to Ab_{λ} given by right multiplication by b_{λ} . By (a), this is isomorphic to the image of $Ab_{\lambda} \rightarrow Aa_{\lambda}$ given by right multiplication by a_{λ} .
 - (c) Using (a) and the description of V_1 in the theorem show that

$$V_{\lambda'} = V_{\lambda} \otimes U',$$

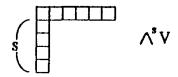
where λ' is the conjugate partition to λ and U' is the alternating representation.

Examples 4.5. In earlier lectures we described the irreducible representations of \mathfrak{S}_d for $d \leq 5$. From the construction of the representation corresponding to a Young diagram it is not hard to work out which representations come from which diagrams:

⊗ ₂	trivial alternating
⊗ ₃	U trivial U' alternating V standard
G ₄	U G U' W W



Exercise 4.6*. Show that for general d, the standard representation V corresponds to the partition d = (d - 1) + 1. As a challenge, you can try to prove that the exterior powers of the standard representation V are represented by a "hook":



Note that this recovers our theorem that the ^{1}V are irreducible.

Next we turn to Frobenius's formula for the character χ_{λ} of V_{λ} , which includes a formula for its dimension. Let C_{i} denote the conjugacy class in \mathfrak{S}_{d} determined by a sequence

$$\mathbf{i} = (i_1, i_2, \dots, i_d)$$
 with $\sum \alpha i_\alpha = d$:

 C_i consists of those permutations that have i_1 1-cycles, i_2 2-cycles, ..., and i_d d-cycles.

Introduce independent variables x_1, \ldots, x_k , with k at least as large as the number of rows in the Young diagram of λ . Define the power sums $P_j(x)$, $1 \le j \le d$, and the discriminant $\Delta(x)$ by

$$P_{j}(x) = x_{1}^{j} + x_{2}^{j} + \dots + x_{k}^{j},$$

$$\Delta(x) = \prod_{i < j} (x_{i} - x_{j}).$$
(4.7)

If $f(x) = f(x_1, ..., x_k)$ is a formal power series, and $(l_1, ..., l_k)$ is a k-tuple of non-negative integers, let

$$[f(x)]_{(l_1,\ldots,l_k)} = \text{coefficient of } x_1^{l_1}\cdots x_k^{l_k} \text{ in } f.$$
 (4.8)

Given a partition λ : $\lambda_1 \ge \cdots \ge \lambda_k \ge 0$ of d, set

$$l_1 = \lambda_1 + k - 1, \qquad l_2 = \lambda_2 + k - 2, \dots, l_k = \lambda_k,$$
 (4.9)

a strictly decreasing sequence of k non-negative integers. The character of V_{λ} evaluated on $g \in C_1$ is given by the remarkable

Frobenius Formula 4.10

$$\chi_{\lambda}(C_1) = \left[\Delta(x) \cdot \prod_j P_j(x)^{l_j}\right]_{(l_1, \dots, l_k)}.$$

For example, if d = 5, $\lambda = (3, 2)$, and C_1 is the conjugacy class of (12)(345), i.e., $i_1 = 0$, $i_2 = 1$, $i_3 = 1$, then

$$\chi_{(3,2)}(C_1) = [(x_1 - x_2) \cdot (x_1^2 + x_2^2)(x_1^3 + x_2^3)]_{(4,2)} = 1.$$

Other entries in our character tables for \mathfrak{S}_3 , \mathfrak{S}_4 , and \mathfrak{S}_5 can be verified as easily, verifying the assertions of Examples 4.5.

In terms of certain symmetric functions S_{λ} called *Schur polynomials*, Frobenius's formula can be expressed by

$$\prod_{j} P_{j}(x)^{l_{j}} = \sum \chi_{\lambda}(C_{1}) S_{\lambda},$$

the sum over all partitions λ of d in at most k parts (cf. Proposition 4.37 and (A.27)). Although we do not use Schur polynomials explicitly in this lecture, they play the central role in the algebraic background developed in Appendix A.

Let us use the Frobenius formula to compute the dimension of V_{λ} . The conjugacy class of the identity corresponds to $\mathbf{i} = (d)$, so

$$\dim V_{\lambda} = \chi_{\lambda}(C_{(d)}) = [\Delta(x) \cdot (x_1 + \dots + x_k)^d]_{(l_1,\dots,l_k)}.$$

Now $\Delta(x)$ is the Vandermonde determinant:

$$\begin{vmatrix} 1 & x_k & \cdots & x_k^{k-1} \\ \vdots & \vdots & & \vdots \\ 1 & x_1 & \cdots & x_1^{k-1} \end{vmatrix} = \sum_{\sigma \in \mathfrak{S}_k} (\operatorname{sgn} \, \sigma) x_k^{\sigma(1)-1} \cdots x_1^{\sigma(k)-1}.$$

The other term is

$$(x_1 + \cdots + x_k)^d = \sum \frac{d!}{r_1! \cdot \ldots \cdot r_k!} x_1^{r_1} x_2^{r_2} \cdot \ldots \cdot x_k^{r_k},$$

the sum over k-tuples (r_1, \ldots, r_k) that sum to d. To find the coefficient of $x_1^{l_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot x_k^{l_k}$ in the product, we pair off corresponding terms in these two sums, getting

$$\sum \operatorname{sgn}(\sigma) \cdot \frac{d!}{(l_1 - \sigma(k) + 1)! \cdots (l_k - \sigma(1) + 1)!},$$

the sum over those σ in \mathfrak{S}_k such that $l_{k-l+1} - \sigma(i) + 1 \ge 0$ for all $1 \le i \le k$. This sum can be written as

$$\frac{d!}{l_1! \cdots l_k!} \sum_{\sigma \in \mathfrak{S}_k} \operatorname{sgn}(\sigma) \prod_{j=1}^k l_j (l_j - 1) \cdots (l_j - \sigma(k - j + 1) + 2)$$

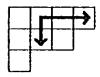
$$= \frac{d!}{l_1! \cdots l_k!} \begin{vmatrix} 1 & l_k & l_k (l_k - 1) & \cdots \\ \vdots & \vdots & \vdots & \vdots \\ 1 & l_1 & l_1 (l_1 - 1) & \cdots \end{vmatrix}.$$

By column reduction this determinant reduces to the van der Monde determinant, so

dim
$$V_{\lambda} = \frac{d!}{l_1! \cdots l_k!} \prod_{i < j} (l_i - l_j),$$
 (4.11)

with $l_i = \lambda_i + k - i$.

There is another way of expressing the dimensions of the V_{λ} . The hook length of a box in a Young diagram is the number of squares directly below or directly to the right of the box, including the box once.



In the following diagram, each box is labeled by its hook length:

Hook Length Formula 4.12.

$$\dim V_{\lambda} = \frac{d!}{\prod \text{(Hook lengths)}}.$$

For the above partition 4 + 3 + 1 of 8, the dimension of the corresponding representation of \mathfrak{S}_8 is therefore $8!/6 \cdot 4 \cdot 4 \cdot 2 \cdot 3 = 70$.

Exercise 4.13*. Deduce the hook length formula from the Frobenius formula (4.11).

Exercise 4.14*. Use the hook length formula to show that the only irreducible representations of \mathfrak{S}_d of dimension less than d are the trivial and alternating representations U and U' of dimension 1, the standard representation V and $V' = V \otimes U'$ of dimension d - 1, and three other examples: the two-dimensional representation of \mathfrak{S}_d corresponding to the partition 4 = 2 + 2, and the two five-dimensional representations of \mathfrak{S}_6 corresponding to the partitions 6 = 3 + 3 and 6 = 2 + 2 + 2.

Exercise 4.15*. Using Frobenius's formula or otherwise, show that:

$$\chi_{(d-1,1)}(C_l) = i_1 - 1;$$

$$\chi_{(d-2,1,1)}(C_l) = \frac{1}{2}(i_1 - 1)(i_1 - 2) - i_2;$$

$$\chi_{(d-2,2)}(C_l) = \frac{1}{2}(i_1 - 1)(i_1 - 2) + i_2 - 1.$$

Can you continue this list?

Exercise 4.16*. If g is a cycle of length d in \mathfrak{S}_d , show that $\chi_{\lambda}(g)$ is ± 1 if λ is a hook, and zero if λ is not a hook:

$$\chi_{\lambda}(g) = \begin{cases} (-1)^s & \text{if } \lambda = (d-s, 1, \dots, 1), 0 \le s \le d-1 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise.} \end{cases}$$

Exercise 4.17. Frobenius [Fro1] used his formula to compute the value of χ_{λ} on a cycle of length $m \le d$.

(a) Following the procedure that led to (4.11)—which was the case m = 1—show that

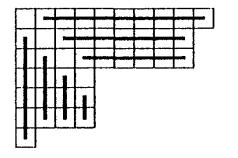
$$\chi_{\lambda}((12...m)) = \frac{\dim V_{\lambda}}{-m^2 h_m} \sum_{p=1}^{k} \frac{\psi(l_p)}{\varphi'(l_p)}, \tag{4.18}$$

where $h_m = d!/(d-m)!m$ is the number of cycles of length m (if m > 1), and

$$\varphi(x) = \prod_{l=1}^{k} (x - l_l), \qquad \psi(x) = \varphi(x - m) \prod_{j=1}^{m} (x - j + 1).$$

The sum in (4.18) can be realized as the coefficient of x^{-1} in the Laurent expansion of $\psi(x)/\varphi(x)$ at $x = \infty$.

Define the rank r of a partition to be the length of the diagonal of its Young diagram, and let a_i and b_i be the number of boxes below and to the right of the *i*th box of the diagonal, reading from lower right to upper left. Frobenius called $\begin{pmatrix} a_1 a_2 \dots a_r \\ b_1 b_2 \dots b_r \end{pmatrix}$ the characteristics of the partition. (Many writers now use a reverse notation for the characteristics, writing $(b_r, \dots, b_1 | a_r, \dots, a_r)$ instead.) For the partition (10, 9, 9, 4, 4, 4, 1):



$$r = 4$$
characteristics =
$$\begin{pmatrix} 2 & 3 & 4 & 6 \\ 0 & 6 & 7 & 9 \end{pmatrix}$$

Algebraically, r and the characteristics $a_1 < \cdots < a_r$ and $b_1 < \cdots < b_r$ are determined by requiring the equality of the two sets

$$\{l_1, ..., l_k, k-1-a_1, ..., k-1-a_r\}$$
 and $\{0, 1, ..., k-1, k+b_1, ..., k+b_r\}.$

(b) Show that $\psi(x)/\varphi(x) = g(y)/f(y)$, where y = x - d and

$$f(y) = \frac{\prod_{i=1}^{r} (y - b_i)}{\prod_{i=1}^{r} (y + a_i + 1)}, \qquad g(y) = f(y - m) \prod_{j=1}^{m} (y - j + 1).$$

Deduce that the sum in (4.18) is the coefficient of x^{-1} in g(x)/f(x).

(c) When m = 2, use this to prove the formula

$$\chi_{\lambda}((12)) = \frac{\dim V_{\lambda}}{d(d-1)} \sum_{i=1}^{r} (b_i(b_i+1) - a_i(a_i+1)).$$

Hurwitz [Hur] used this formula of Frobenius to calculate the number of ways to write a given permutation as a product of transpositions. From this he gave a formula for the number of branched coverings of the Riemann sphere with a given number of sheets and given simple branch points. Ingram [In] has given other formulas for $\chi_{\lambda}(g)$, when g is a somewhat more complicated conjugacy class.

Exercise 4.19*. If V is the standard representation of \mathfrak{S}_d , prove the decompositions into irreducible representations:

$$\operatorname{Sym}^{2}V \cong U \oplus V \oplus V_{(d-2,2)},$$

$$V \otimes V = \operatorname{Sym}^{2}V \oplus \bigwedge^{2}V \cong U \oplus V \oplus V_{(d-2,2)} \oplus V_{(d-2,1,1)}.$$

Exercise 4.20*. Suppose λ is symmetric, i.e., $\lambda = \lambda'$, and let $q_1 > q_2 > \cdots > q_r > 0$ be the lengths of the symmetric hooks that form the diagram of λ ; thus, $q_1 = 2\lambda_1 - 1$, $q_2 = 2\lambda_2 - 3$, Show that if g is a product of disjoint cycles of lengths q_1, q_2, \ldots, q_r , then

$$\chi_{\lambda}(g) = (-1)^{(d-r)/2}.$$

§4.2. Irreducible Representations of \mathfrak{S}_d

We show next that the representations V_{λ} constructed in the first section are exactly the irreducible representations of \mathfrak{S}_d . This proof appears in many standard texts (e.g. [C-R], [Ja-Ke], [N-S], [We1]), so we will be a little concise.

Let $\Lambda = \mathbb{C}\mathfrak{S}_d$ be the group ring of \mathfrak{S}_d . For a partition λ of d, let P and Q be the corresponding subgroups preserving the rows and columns of a Young tableau T corresponding to λ , let $a = a_{\lambda}$, $b = b_{\lambda}$, and let $c = c_{\lambda} = ab$ be

the corresponding Young symmetrizer, so $V_{\lambda} = Ac_{\lambda}$ is the corresponding representation. (These groups and elements should really be subscripted by T to denote dependence on the tableau chosen, but the assertions made depend only on the partition, so we usually omit reference to T.)

Note that $P \cap Q = \{1\}$, so an element of \mathfrak{S}_d can be written in at most one way as a product $p \cdot q$, $p \in P$, $q \in Q$. Thus, c is the sum $\sum \pm e_g$, the sum over all g that can be written as $p \cdot q$, with coefficient ± 1 being $\operatorname{sgn}(q)$; in particular, the coefficient of e_1 in c is 1.

Lemma 4.21. (1) For $p \in P$, $p \cdot a = a \cdot p = a$.

- (2) For $q \in Q$, $(\operatorname{sgn}(q)q) \cdot b = b \cdot (\operatorname{sgn}(q)q) = b$.
- (3) For all $p \in P$, $q \in Q$, $p \cdot c \cdot (\operatorname{sgn}(q)q) = c$, and, up to multiplication by a scalar, c is the only such element in A.

PROOF. Only the last assertion is not obvious. If $\sum n_g e_g$ satisfies the condition in (3), then $n_{pgq} = \operatorname{sgn}(q)n_g$ for all g, p, q; in particular, $n_{pq} = \operatorname{sgn}(q)n_1$. Thus, it suffices to verify that $n_g = 0$ if $g \notin PQ$. For such g it suffices to find a transposition t such that $p = t \in P$ and $q = g^{-1}tg \in Q$; for then g = pgq, so $n_g = -n_g$. If T' = gT is the tableau obtained by replacing each entry i of T by g(i), the claim is that there is are two distinct integers that appear in the same row of T and in the same column of T'; t is then the transposition of these two integers. We must verify that if there were no such pair of integers, then one could write $g = p \cdot q$ for some $p \in P$, $q \in Q$. To do this, first take $p_1 \in P$ and $q'_1 \in Q' = gQg^{-1}$ so that $p_1 T$ and $q'_1 T'$ have the same first row; repeating on the rest of the tableau, one gets $p \in P$ and $q' \in Q'$ so that pT = q'T'. Then pT = q'gT, so p = q'g, and therefore g = pq, where $q = g^{-1}(q')^{-1}g \in Q$, as required.

We order partitions lexicographically:

$$\lambda > \mu$$
 if the first nonvanishing $\lambda_i - \mu_i$ is positive. (4.22)

Lemma 4.23.(1) If $\lambda > \mu$, then for all $x \in A$, $a_{\lambda} \cdot x \cdot b_{\mu} = 0$. In particular, if $\lambda > \mu$, then $c_{\lambda} \cdot c_{\mu} = 0$.

(2) For all $x \in A$, $c_{\lambda} \cdot x \cdot c_{\lambda} =$ is a scalar multiple of c_{λ} . In particular, $c_{\lambda} \cdot c_{\lambda} = n_{\lambda}c_{\lambda}$ for some $n_{\lambda} \in \mathbb{C}$.

PROOF. For (1), we may take $x = g \in \mathfrak{S}_d$. Since $g \cdot b_{\mu} \cdot g^{-1}$ is the element constructed from gT', where T' is the tableau used to construct b_{μ} , it suffices to show that $a_{\lambda} \cdot b_{\mu} = 0$. One verifies that $\lambda > \mu$ implies that there are two integers in the same row of T and the same column of T'. If t is the transposition of these integers, then $a_{\lambda} \cdot t = a_{\lambda}$, $t \cdot b_{\mu} = -b_{\mu}$, so $a_{\lambda} \cdot b_{\mu} = a_{\lambda} \cdot t \cdot t \cdot b_{\mu} = -a_{\lambda} \cdot b_{\mu}$, as required. Part (2) follows from Lemma 4.21 (3).

Exercise 4.24*. Show that if $\lambda \neq \mu$, then $c_{\lambda} \cdot A \cdot c_{\mu} = 0$; in particular, $c_{\lambda} \cdot c_{\mu} = 0$.

Lemma 4.25. (1) Each V_{λ} is an irreducible representation of \mathfrak{S}_d . (2) If $\lambda \neq \mu$, then V_{λ} and V_{μ} are not isomorphic.

PROOF. For (1) note that $c_{\lambda}V_{\lambda} \subset \mathbb{C}c_{\lambda}$ by Lemma 4.23. If $W \subset V_{\lambda}$ is a subrepresentation, then $c_{\lambda}W$ is either $\mathbb{C}c_{\lambda}$ or 0. If the first is true, then $V_{\lambda} = A \cdot c_{\lambda} \subset W$. Otherwise $W \cdot W \subset A \cdot c_{\lambda}W = 0$, but this implies W = 0. Indeed, a projection from A onto W is given by right multiplication by an element $\varphi \in A$ with $\varphi = \varphi^2 \in W \cdot W = 0$. This argument also shows that $c_{\lambda}V_{\lambda} \neq 0$, i.e., that the number n_{λ} of the previous lemma is nonzero.

For (2), we may assume $\lambda > \mu$. Then $c_{\lambda} V_{\lambda} = \mathbb{C} c_{\lambda} \neq 0$, but $c_{\lambda} V_{\mu} = c_{\lambda} \cdot A c_{\mu} = 0$, so they cannot be isomorphic A-modules.

Lemma 4.26. For any λ , $c_{\lambda} \cdot c_{\lambda} = n_{\lambda} c_{\lambda}$, with $n_{\lambda} = d!/\dim V_{\lambda}$.

PROOF. Let F be right multiplication by c_{λ} on A. Since F is multiplication by n_{λ} on V_{λ} , and zero on $\operatorname{Ker}(c_{\lambda})$, the trace of F is n_{λ} times the dimension of V_{λ} . But the coefficient of e_{a} in $e_{a} \cdot c_{\lambda}$ is 1, so $\operatorname{trace}(F) = |\mathfrak{S}_{d}| = d!$.

Since there are as many irreducible representations V_{λ} as conjugacy classes of \mathfrak{S}_d , these must form a complete set of isomorphism classes of irreducible representations, which completes the proof of Theorem 4.3. In the next section we will prove Frobenius's formula for the character of V_{λ} , and, in a series of exercises, discuss a little of what else is known about them: how to decompose tensor products or induced or restricted representations, how to find a basis for V_{λ} , etc.

§4.3. Proof of Frobenius's Formula

For any partition λ of d, we have a subgroup, often called a Young subgroup,

$$\mathfrak{S}_{\lambda} = \mathfrak{S}_{\lambda_1} \times \cdots \times \mathfrak{S}_{\lambda_k} \hookrightarrow \mathfrak{S}_{d}. \tag{4.27}$$

Let U_{λ} be the representation of \mathfrak{S}_d induced from the trivial representation of \mathfrak{S}_{λ} . Equivalently, $U_{\lambda} = A \cdot a_{\lambda}$, with a_{λ} as in the preceding section. Let

$$\psi_{\lambda} = \chi_{U_1} = \text{character of } U_{\lambda}.$$
 (4.28)

Key to this investigation is the relation between U_{λ} and V_{λ} , i.e., between ψ_{λ} and the character χ_{λ} of V_{λ} . Note first that V_{λ} appears in U_{λ} , since there is a surjection

$$U_{\lambda} = Aa_{\lambda} \rightarrow V_{\lambda} = Aa_{\lambda}b_{\lambda}, \quad x \mapsto x \cdot b_{\lambda}. \tag{4.29}$$

Alternatively,

$$V_{\lambda} = Aa_{\lambda}b_{\lambda} \cong Ab_{\lambda}a_{\lambda} \subset Aa_{\lambda} = U_{\lambda},$$

by Exercise 4.4. For example, we have

$$U_{(d-1,1)} \cong V_{(d-1,1)} \oplus V_{(d)}$$

which expresses the fact that the permutation representation \mathbb{C}^d of \mathfrak{S}_d is the sum of the standard representation and the trivial representation. Eventually we will see that every U_{λ} contains V_{λ} with multiplicity one, and contains only other V_{μ} for $\mu > \lambda$.

The character of U_{λ} is easy to compute directly since U_{λ} is an induced representation, and we do this next.

For $\mathbf{i} = (i_1, \dots, i_d)$ a d-tuple of non-negative integers with $\sum \alpha i_{\alpha} = d$, denote by

$$C_1 \subset \mathfrak{S}_d$$

the conjugacy class consisting of elements made up of i_1 1-cycles, i_2 2-cycles, ..., i_d d-cycles. The number of elements in C_1 is easily counted to be

$$|C_{\mathbf{i}}| = \frac{d!}{1^{l_1} i_1! 2^{l_2} i_2! \cdot \dots \cdot d^{l_d} i_d!}.$$
 (4.30)

By the formula for characters of induced representations (Exercise 3.19),

$$\psi_{\lambda}(C_{\mathbf{i}}) = \frac{1}{|C_{\mathbf{i}}|} [\mathfrak{S}_{d} : \mathfrak{S}_{\lambda}] \cdot |C_{\mathbf{i}} \cap \mathfrak{S}_{\lambda}|$$

$$= \frac{1^{l_{1}} i_{1}! \cdot \ldots \cdot d^{l_{d}} i_{d}!}{d!} \cdot \frac{d!}{\lambda_{1}! \cdot \ldots \cdot \lambda_{k}!} \cdot \sum_{p=1}^{k} \frac{\lambda_{p}!}{1^{r_{p_{1}}} r_{p_{1}}! \cdot \ldots \cdot d^{r_{p_{d}}} r_{p_{d}}!},$$

where the sum is over all collections $\{r_{pq}: 1 \le p \le k, 1 \le q \le d\}$ of non-negative integers satisfying

$$i_q = r_{1q} + r_{2q} + \dots + r_{kq},$$

 $\lambda_p = r_{p1} + 2r_{p2} + \dots + dr_{pd}.$

(To count $C_1 \cap \mathfrak{S}_{\lambda}$, write the pth component of an element of \mathfrak{S}_{λ} as a product of r_{p1} 1-cycles, r_{p2} 2-cycles,) Simplifying,

$$\psi_{\lambda}(C_{l}) = \sum_{q=1}^{d} \frac{i_{q}!}{r_{1q}! r_{2q}! \cdots r_{kq}!}, \qquad (4.31)$$

the sum over the same collections of integers $\{r_{pq}\}$.

This sum is exactly the coefficient of the monomial $X^{\lambda} = x_1^{\lambda_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot x_k^{\lambda_k}$ in the power sum symmetric polynomial

$$P^{(1)} = (x_1 + \dots + x_k)^{i_1} \cdot (x_1^2 + \dots + x_k^2)^{i_2} \cdot \dots \cdot (x_1^d + \dots + x_k^d)^{i_d}. \quad (4.32)$$

So we have the formula

$$\psi_{\lambda}(C_{i}) = [P^{(i)}]_{\lambda} = \text{coefficient of } X^{\lambda} \text{ in } P^{(i)}.$$
 (4.33)

To prove Frobenius's formula, we need to compare these coefficients with the coefficients $\omega_1(i)$ defined by

$$\omega_{\lambda}(i) = [\Delta \cdot P^{(1)}]_{1}, \quad l = (\lambda_{1} + k - 1, \lambda_{2} + k - 2, \dots, \lambda_{k}).$$
 (4.34)

Our goal, Frobenius's formula, is the assertion that $\chi_1(C_1) = \omega_1(i)$.

There is a general identity, valid for any symmetric polynomial P, relating such coefficients:

$$[P]_{\lambda} = \sum_{\mu} K_{\mu\lambda} [\Delta \cdot P]_{(\mu_1 + k - 1, \mu_2 + k - 2, ..., \mu_k)},$$

where the coefficients $K_{\mu\lambda}$ are certain universally defined integers, called Kostka numbers. For any partitions λ and μ of d, the integer $K_{\mu\lambda}$ may be defined combinatorially as the number of ways to fill the boxes of the Young diagram for μ with λ_1 1's, λ_2 2's, up to λ_k k's, in such a way that the entries in each row are nondecreasing, and those in each column are strictly increasing; such are called semistandard tableaux on μ of type λ . In particular,

$$K_{\lambda\lambda} = 1$$
, and $K_{u\lambda} = 0$ for $\mu < \lambda$.

The integer $K_{\mu\lambda}$ may be also be defined to be the coefficient of the monomial $X^{\lambda} = x_1^{\lambda_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot x_k^{\lambda_k}$ in the Schur polynomial S_{μ} corresponding to μ . For the proof that these are equivalent definitions, see (A.9) and (A.19) of Appendix A. In the present case, applying Lemma A.26 to the polynomial $P = P^{(1)}$, we deduce

$$\psi_{\lambda}(C_{\mathbf{i}}) = \sum_{\mu} K_{\mu\lambda}\omega_{\mu}(\mathbf{i}) = \omega_{\lambda}(\mathbf{i}) + \sum_{\mu > \lambda} K_{\mu\lambda}\omega_{\mu}(\mathbf{i}). \tag{4.35}$$

The result of Lemma A.28 can be written, using (4.30), in the form

$$\frac{1}{d!} \sum_{\mathbf{l}} |C_{\mathbf{l}}| \omega_{\lambda}(\mathbf{i}) \omega_{\mu}(\mathbf{i}) = \delta_{\lambda\mu}. \tag{4.36}$$

This indicates that the functions ω_{λ} , regarded as functions on the conjugacy classes of \mathfrak{S}_d , satisfy the same orthogonality relations as the irreducible characters of \mathfrak{S}_d . In fact, one can deduce formally from these equations that the ω_{λ} must be the irreducible characters of \mathfrak{S}_d , which is what Frobenius proved. A little more work is needed to see that ω_{λ} is actually the character of the representation V_{λ} , that is, to prove

Proposition 4.37. Let $\chi_{\lambda} = \chi_{V_{\lambda}}$ be the character of V_{λ} . Then for any conjugacy class C_i of \mathfrak{S}_d ,

$$\chi_{\lambda}(C_{\mathbf{i}}) = \omega_{\lambda}(\mathbf{i}).$$

PROOF. We have seen in (4.29) that the representation U_{λ} , whose character is ψ_{λ} , contains the irreducible representation V_{λ} . In fact, this is all that we need to know about the relation between U_{λ} and V_{λ} . It implies that we have

$$\psi_{\lambda} = \sum_{\mu} n_{\lambda\mu} \chi_{\mu}, \quad n_{\lambda\lambda} \ge 1, \text{ all } n_{\lambda\mu} \ge 0.$$
 (4.38)

Consider this equation together with (4.35). We deduce first that each ω_{λ} is a

virtual character: we can write

$$\omega_{\lambda} = \sum m_{\lambda\mu} \chi_{\mu}, \quad m_{\lambda\mu} \in \mathbb{Z}.$$

But the ω_{λ} , like the χ_{λ} , are orthonormal by (4.36), so

$$1 = (\omega_{\lambda}, \omega_{\lambda}) = \sum_{\mu} m_{\lambda\mu}^2,$$

and hence ω_{λ} is $\pm \chi$ for some irreducible character χ . (It follows from the hook length formula that the plus sign holds here, but we do not need to assume this.)

Fix λ , and assume inductively that $\chi_{\mu} = \omega_{\mu}$ for all $\mu > \lambda$, so by (4.35)

$$\psi_{\lambda} = \omega_{\lambda} + \sum_{\mu > \lambda} K_{\mu\lambda} \chi_{\mu}.$$

Comparing this with (4.38), and using the linear independence of characters, the only possibility is that $\omega_{\lambda} = \chi_{\lambda}$.

Corollary 4.39 (Young's rule). The integer $K_{\mu\lambda}$ is the multiplicity of the irreducible representation V_{μ} in the induced representation U_{λ} :

$$U_{\lambda} \cong V_{\lambda} \oplus \bigoplus_{\mu > \lambda} K_{\mu\lambda} V_{\mu}, \qquad \psi_{\lambda} = \chi_{\lambda} + \sum_{\mu > \lambda} K_{\mu\lambda} \chi_{\mu}.$$

Note that when $\lambda = (1, ..., 1)$, U_{λ} is just the regular representation, so $K_{\mu(1,...,1)} = \dim V_{\mu}$. This shows that the dimension of V_{λ} is the number of standard tableaux on λ , i.e., the number of ways to fill the Young diagram of λ with the numbers from 1 to d, such that all rows and columns are increasing. The hook length formula gives another combinatorial formula for this dimension. Frame, Robinson, and Thrall proved that these two numbers are equal. For a short and purely combinatorial proof, see [G-N-W]. For another proof that the dimension of V_{λ} is the number of standard tableaux, see [Jam]. The latter leads to a canonical decomposition of the group ring $A = \mathbb{CS}_d$ as the direct sum of left ideals Ae_T , summing over all standard tableaux, with $e_T = (\dim V_{\lambda}/d!) \cdot c_T$, and c_T the Young symmetrizer corresponding to T, cf. Exercises 4.47 and 4.50. This, in turn, leads to explicit calculation of matrices of the representations V_{λ} with integer coefficients.

For another example of Young's rule, we have a decomposition

$$U_{(d-a,a)} = \bigoplus_{i=0}^{a} V_{(d-i,i)}.$$

In fact, the only μ whose diagrams can be filled with d-a 1's and a 2's, nondecreasing in rows and strictly increasing in columns, are those with at most two rows, with the second row no longer than a; and such a diagram has only one such tableau, so there are no multiplicities.

Exercise 4.40*. The characters ψ_{λ} of \mathfrak{S}_d have been defined only when λ is a partition of d. Extend the definition to any k-tuple $a = (a_1, \ldots, a_k)$ of integers

that add up to d by setting $\psi_a = 0$ if any of the a_l are negative, and otherwise $\psi_a = \psi_{\lambda}$, where λ is the reordering of a_1, \ldots, a_k in descending order. In this case ψ_a is the character of the representation induced from the trivial representation by the inclusion of $\mathfrak{S}_{a_1} \times \cdots \times \mathfrak{S}_{a_k}$ in \mathfrak{S}_d . Use (A.5) and (A.9) of Appendix A to prove the determinantal formula for the irreducible characters χ_{λ} in terms of the induced characters ψ_{μ} :

$$\chi_{\lambda} = \sum_{\tau \in \mathfrak{S}_{k}} \operatorname{sgn}(\tau) \psi_{(\lambda_{1} + \tau(1) - 1, \lambda_{2} + \tau(2) - 2, \dots, \lambda_{k} + \tau(k) - k)}.$$

If one writes ψ_a as a formal product $\psi_{a_1} \cdot \psi_{a_2} \cdot \dots \cdot \psi_{a_k}$, the preceding formula can be written

$$\chi_{\lambda} = |\psi_{\lambda_i+j-i}| = \begin{vmatrix} \psi_{\lambda_1} & \psi_{\lambda_1+1} & \psi_{\lambda_1+k-1} \\ \psi_{\lambda_2-1} & \psi_{\lambda_2} \dots \\ \vdots & & \vdots \\ \psi_{\lambda_k-k+1} \dots & \psi_{\lambda_k} \end{vmatrix}.$$

The formal product of the preceding exercise is the character version of an "outer product" of representations. Given any non-negative integers d_1, \ldots, d_k , and representations V_i of \mathfrak{S}_{d_i} , denote by $V_1 \circ \cdots \circ V_k$ the (isomorphism class of the) representation of \mathfrak{S}_d , $d = \sum d_i$, induced from the tensor product representation $V_1 \boxtimes \cdots \boxtimes V_k$ of $\mathfrak{S}_{d_1} \times \cdots \times \mathfrak{S}_{d_k}$ by the inclusion of $\mathfrak{S}_{d_1} \times \cdots \times \mathfrak{S}_{d_k}$ in \mathfrak{S}_d (see Exercise 2.36). This product is commutative and associative. It will turn out to be useful to have a procedure for decomposing such a representation into its irreducible pieces. For this it is enough to do the case of two factors, and with the individual representations V_i irreducible. In this case, one has, for V_λ the representation of \mathfrak{S}_d corresponding to the partition λ of d and V_u the representation of \mathfrak{S}_m corresponding to the partition μ of m,

$$V_{\lambda} \circ V_{\mu} = \sum_{\nu} N_{\lambda\mu\nu} V_{\nu}, \tag{4.41}$$

the sum over all partitions v of d+m, with $N_{\lambda\mu\nu}$ the coefficients given by the Littlewood-Richardson rule (A.8) of Appendix A. Indeed, by the exercise, the character of $V_{\lambda} \circ V_{\mu}$ is the product of the corresponding determinants, and, by (A.8), that is the sum of the characters $N_{\lambda\mu\nu}\chi_{\nu}$.

When m = 1 and $\mu = (m)$, V_{μ} is trivial; this gives

$$\operatorname{Ind}_{\mathfrak{S}_{d}}^{\mathfrak{S}_{d+1}} V_{\lambda} = \sum V_{\nu}, \tag{4.42}$$

the sum over all ν whose Young diagram is obtained from that of λ by adding one box. This formula uses only a simpler form of the Littlewood-Richardson rule known as Pieri's formula, which is proved in (A.7).

Exercise 4.43*. Show that the Littlewood-Richardson number $N_{\lambda\mu\nu}$ is the multiplicity of the irreducible representation $V_{\lambda} \boxtimes V_{\mu}$ in the restriction of V_{ν} from \mathfrak{S}_{d+m} to $\mathfrak{S}_{d} \times \mathfrak{S}_{m}$. In particular, taking m=1, $\mu=(1)$, Pieri's formula (A.7) gives

$$\operatorname{Res}_{\mathfrak{S}_{4}}^{\mathfrak{S}_{d+1}}V_{v} = \sum V_{\lambda},$$

the sum over all λ obtained from ν by removing one box. This is known as the "branching theorem," and is useful for inductive proofs and constructions, particularly because the decomposition is multiplicity free. For example, you can use it to reprove the fact that the multiplicity of V_{λ} in U_{μ} is the number of semistandard tableaux on μ of type λ . It can also be used to prove the assertion made in Exercise 4.6 that the representations corresponding to hooks are exterior powers of the standard representation.

Exercise 4.44* (Pieri's rule). Regard \mathfrak{S}_d as a subgroup of \mathfrak{S}_{d+m} as usual. Let λ be a partition of d and v a partition of d+m. Use Exercise 4.40 to show that the multiplicity of V_v in the induced representation $\operatorname{Ind}(V_{\lambda})$ is zero unless the Young diagram of λ is contained in that of v, and then it is the number of ways to number the skew diagram lying between them with the numbers from 1 to m, increasing in both row and column. By Frobenius reciprocity, this is the same as the multiplicity of V_{λ} in $\operatorname{Res}(V_{\nu})$.

When applied to d = 0 (or 1), this implies again that the dimension of V_v is the number of standard tableaux on the Young diagram of v.

For a sampling of the many applications of these rules, see [Dia §7, §8].

Problem 4.45*. The Murnaghan-Nakayama rule gives an efficient inductive method for computing character values: If λ is a partition of d, and $g \in \mathfrak{S}_d$ is written as a product of an m-cycle and a disjoint permutation $h \in \mathfrak{S}_{d-m}$, then

$$\chi_{\lambda}(g) = \sum (-1)^{r(\mu)} \chi_{\mu}(h),$$

where the sum is over all partitions μ of d-m that are obtained from λ by removing a skew hook of length m, and $r(\mu)$ is the number of vertical steps in the skew hook, i.e., one less than the number of rows in the hook. A skew hook for λ is a connected region of boundary boxes for its Young diagram such that removing them leaves a smaller Young diagram; there is a one-to-one correspondence between skew hooks and ordinary hooks of the same size, as indicated:

$$\lambda = (7, 6, 5, 5, 4, 4, 1, 1)$$

$$\mu = (7, 4, 4, 3, 3, 1, 1, 1)$$
hook length = 9, r = 4

For example, if λ has no hooks of length m, then $\chi_{\lambda}(g) = 0$.

The Murnaghan-Nakayama rule may be written inductively as follows: If g is a written as a product of disjoint cycles of lengths m_1, m_2, \ldots, m_p , with the lengths m_1 taken in any order, then $\chi_{\lambda}(g)$ is the sum $\sum (-1)^{r(s)}$, where the sum is over all ways s to decompose the Young diagram of λ by successively

removing p skew hooks of lengths m_1, \ldots, m_p , and r(s) is the total number of vertical steps in the hooks of s.

- (a) Deduce the Murnaghan-Nakayama rule from (4.41) and Exercise 4.16, using the Littlewood-Richardson rule. Or:
 - (b) With the notation of Exercise 4.40, show that

$$\psi_{a_1}\psi_{a_2}\cdot\ldots\cdot\psi_{a_k}(g)=\sum_{i=1}^k\psi_{a_1}\psi_{a_2}\cdot\ldots\cdot\psi_{a_i-m}\psi_{a_{i+1}}\cdot\ldots\cdot\psi_{a_k}(h).$$

Exercise 4.46*. Show that Corollary 4.39 implies the "Snapper conjecture": the irreducible representation V_{μ} occurs in the induced representation U_{λ} if and only if

$$\sum_{i=1}^{J} \lambda_i \le \sum_{i=1}^{J} \mu_i \quad \text{for all } j \ge 1.$$

Problem 4.47*. There is a more intrinsic construction of the irreducible representation V_{λ} , called a *Specht module*, which does not involve of the choice of a tableau; it is also useful for studying representations of \mathfrak{S}_d in positive characteristic. Define a tabloid $\{T\}$ to be an equivalence class of tableaux (numberings by the integers 1 to d) on λ , two being equivalent if the rows are the same up to order. Then \mathfrak{S}_d acts by permutations on the tabloids, and the corresponding representation, with basis the tabloids, is isomorphic to U_{λ} . For each tableau T, define an element E_T in this representation space, by

$$E_T = b_T\{T\} = \sum \operatorname{sgn}(q)\{qT\},\,$$

the sum over the q that preserve the columns of T. The span of all E_T 's is isomorphic to V_{λ} , and the E_T 's, where T varies over the standard tableaux, form a basis.

Another construction of V_{λ} is to take the subspace of the polynomial ring $\mathbb{C}[x_1, \ldots, x_d]$ spanned by all polynomials F_T , where $F_T = \prod (x_i - x_j)$, the product over all pairs i < j which occur in the same column in the tableau T.

Exercise 4.48*. Let U'_{λ} be the representation $A \cdot b_{\lambda}$, which is the representation of \mathfrak{S}_d induced from the tensor product of the alternating representations on the subgroup $\mathfrak{S}_{\mu} = \mathfrak{S}_{\mu_1} \times \cdots \times \mathfrak{S}_{\mu_r}$, where $\mu = \lambda'$ is the conjugate partition. Show that the decomposition of U'_{λ} is

$$-U_{\lambda}'=\sum_{\mu}K_{\mu'\lambda'}V_{\mu}.$$

Deduce that V_{λ} is the only irreducible representation that occurs in both U_{λ} and U'_{λ} , and it occurs in each with multiplicity one.

Note, however, that in general $A \cdot c_{\lambda} \neq A \cdot a_{\lambda} \cap A \cdot b_{\lambda}$ since $A \cdot c_{\lambda}$ may not be contained in $A \cdot a_{\lambda}$.

Exercise 4.49*. With notation as in (4.41), if $U' = V_{(1,...,1)}$ is the alternating representation of \mathfrak{S}_m , show that $V_{\lambda} \circ V_{(1,...,1)}$ decomposes into a direct sum $\bigoplus V_{\pi}$, the sum over all π whose Young diagram can be obtained from that of λ by adding m boxes, with no two in the same row.

Exercise 4.50. We have seen that $A = \mathbb{CS}_d$ is isomorphic to a direct sum of m_{λ} copies of $V_{\lambda} = Ac_{\lambda}$, where $m_{\lambda} = \dim V_{\lambda}$ is the number of standard tableaux on λ . This can be seen explicitly as follows. For each standard tableau T on each λ , let c_T be the element of \mathbb{CS}_d constructed from T. Then $A = \bigoplus A \cdot c_T$. Indeed, an argument like that in Lemma 4.23 shows that $c_T \cdot c_{T'} = 0$ whenever T and T' are tableaux on the same diagram and T > T', i.e., the first entry (reading from left to right, then top to bottom) where the tableaux differ has the entry of T larger than that of T'. From this it follows that the sum $\Sigma A \cdot c_T$ is direct. A dimension count concludes the proof. (This also gives another proof that the dimension of V_{λ} is the number of standard tableaux on λ , provided one verifies that the sum of the squares of the latter numbers is d!, cf. [Boe] or [Ke].)

Exercise 4.51*. There are several methods for decomposing a tensor product of two representations of \mathfrak{S}_d , which amounts to finding the coefficients $C_{\lambda\mu\nu}$ in the decomposition

$$V_{\lambda} \otimes V_{\mu} \cong \Sigma_{\nu} C_{\lambda \mu \nu} V_{\nu}$$

for λ , μ , and ν partitions of d. Since one knows how to express V_{μ} in terms of the induced representations U_{ν} , it suffices to compute $V_{\lambda} \otimes U_{\nu}$, which is isomorphic to $\operatorname{Ind}(\operatorname{Res}(V_{\lambda}))$, restricting and inducing from the subgroup $\mathfrak{S}_{\nu} = \mathfrak{S}_{\nu_1} \times \mathfrak{S}_{\nu_2} \times \cdots$; this restriction and induction can be computed by the Littlewood-Richardson rule. For $d \leq 5$, you can work out these coefficients using only restriction to \mathfrak{S}_{d-1} and Pieri's formula.

(a) Prove the following closed-form formula for the coefficients, which shows in particular that they are independent of the ordering of the subscripts λ , μ , and ν :

$$C_{\lambda\mu\nu} = \sum_{\mathbf{i}} \frac{1}{z(\mathbf{i})} \omega_{\lambda}(\mathbf{i}) \omega_{\mu}(\mathbf{i}) \omega_{\nu}(\mathbf{i}),$$

the sum over all $\mathbf{i} = (i_1, \dots, i_d)$ with $\Sigma \alpha i_\alpha = d$, and with $\omega_\lambda(\mathbf{i}) = \chi_\lambda(C_{\mathbf{i}})$ and $z(\mathbf{i}) = i_1! 1^{i_1} \cdot i_2! 2^{i_2} \cdot \dots \cdot i_d! d^{i_d}$.

(b) Show that

$$C_{\lambda\mu(d)} = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } \mu = \lambda \\ 0 & \text{otherwise,} \end{cases} \qquad C_{\lambda\mu(1,\dots,1)} = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } \mu = \lambda' \\ 0 & \text{otherwise.} \end{cases}$$

Exercise 4.52*. Let $R_d = R(\mathfrak{S}_d)$ denote the representation ring, and set $R = \bigoplus_{d=0}^{\infty} R_d$. The outer product of (4.41) determines maps

$$R_n \otimes R_m \to R_{n+m}$$

which makes R into a commutative, graded \mathbb{Z} -algebra. Restriction determines maps

$$R_{n+m} = R(\mathfrak{S}_{n+m}) \to R(\mathfrak{S}_n \times \mathfrak{S}_m) = R_n \otimes R_m,$$

which defines a co-product $\delta: R \to R \otimes R$. Together, these make R into a (graded) Hopf algebra. (This assertion implies many of the formulas we have proved in this lecture, as well as some we have not.)

(a) Show that, as an algebra,

$$R \cong \mathbb{Z}[H_1, \ldots, H_d, \ldots],$$

where H_d is an indeterminate of degree d; H_d corresponds to the trivial representation of \mathfrak{S}_d . Show that the co-product δ is determined by

$$\delta(H_n) = H_n \otimes 1 + H_{n-1} \otimes H_1 + \cdots + 1 \otimes H_n$$

If we set $\Lambda = \mathbb{Z}[H_1, \ldots, H_d, \ldots] = \bigoplus \Lambda_d$, we can identify Λ_d with the symmetric polynomials of degree d in $k \ge d$ variables. The basic symmetric polynomials in Λ_d defined in Appendix Λ therefore correspond to virtual representations of \mathfrak{S}_d .

(b) Show that E_d corresponds to the alternating representation U', and

$$H_{\lambda} \leftrightarrow U_{\lambda}, \qquad S_{\lambda} \leftrightarrow V_{\lambda}, \qquad E_{\lambda} \leftrightarrow U'_{\lambda'}.$$

- (c) Show that the scalar product \langle , \rangle defined on Λ_d in (A.16) corresponds to the scalar product defined on class functions in (2.11).
- (d) Show that the involution ϑ of Exercise A.32 corresponds to tensoring a representation with the alternating representation U'.
 - (e) Show that the inverse map from R_d to Λ_d takes a representation W to

$$\sum_{\mathbf{i}} \frac{1}{z(\mathbf{i})} \chi_{\mathbf{W}}(C_{(\mathbf{i})}) P^{(\mathbf{i})},$$

where $z(i) = i_1! 1^{l_1} \cdot i_2! 2^{i_2} \cdot \dots \cdot i_d! d^{l_d}$.

The (inner) tensor product of representations of \mathfrak{S}_d gives a map $R_d \otimes R_d \to R_d$ which corresponds to an "inner product" on symmetric functions, sometimes denoted *.

(f) Show that

$$P^{(\mathbf{j})} * P^{(\mathbf{j})} = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{for } \mathbf{j} \neq \mathbf{i} \\ z(\mathbf{i})P^{(\mathbf{i})} & \text{if } \mathbf{j} = \mathbf{i}. \end{cases}$$

Since these $P^{(1)}$ form a basis for $A_d \otimes \mathbb{Q}$, this formula determines the inner product.

LECTURE 5

Representations of \mathfrak{A}_d and $\operatorname{GL}_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$

In this lecture we analyze the representation of two more types of groups: the alternating groups \mathfrak{A}_d and the linear groups $\mathrm{GL}_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$ and $\mathrm{SL}_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$ over finite fields. In the former case, we prove some general results relating the representations of a group to the representations of a subgroup of index two, and use what we know about the symmetric group; this should be completely straightforward given just the basic ideas of the preceding lecture. In the latter case we start essentially from scratch. The two sections can be read (or not) independently; neither is logically necessary for the remainder of the book.

§5.1: Representations of Ala

§5.2: Representations of $GL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$ and $SL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$

§5.1. Representations of \mathfrak{A}_d

The alternating groups \mathfrak{A}_d , $d \geq 5$, form one of the infinite families of simple groups. In this section, continuing the discussion of §3.1, we describe their irreducible representations. The basic method for analyzing representations of \mathfrak{A}_d is by restricting the representations we know from \mathfrak{S}_d .

In general when H is a subgroup of index two in a group G, there is a close relationship between their representations. We will see this phenomenon again in Lie theory for the subgroups SO_n of the orthogonal groups O_n .

Let U and U' denote the trivial and nontrivial representation of G obtained from the two representations of G/H. For any representation V of G, let $V' = V \otimes U'$; the character of V' is the same as the character of V on elements of H, but takes opposite values on elements not in H. In particular, $\operatorname{Res}_H^G V' = \operatorname{Res}_H^G V$.

If W is any representation of H, there is a conjugate representation defined by conjugating by any element t of G that is not in H; if ψ is the character of W, the character of the conjugate is $h \mapsto \psi(tht^{-1})$. Since t is unique up to multiplication by an element of H, the conjugate representation is unique up to isomorphism.

Proposition 5.1. Let V be an irreducible representation of G, and let $W = \operatorname{Res}_{\mathfrak{U}}^{G} V$ be the restriction of V to H. Then exactly one of the following holds:

- (1) V is not isomorphic to V'; W is irreducible and isomorphic to its conjugate; Ind $_H^GW \cong V \oplus V'$.
- (2) $V \cong V'$; $W = W' \oplus W''$, where W' and W'' are irreducible and conjugate but not isomorphic; $\operatorname{Ind}_H^G W' \cong \operatorname{Ind}_H^G W'' \cong V$.

Each irreducible representation of H arises uniquely in this way, noting that in case (1) V' and V determine the same representation.

PROOF. Let χ be the character of V. We have

$$|G| = 2|H| = \sum_{h \in H} |\chi(h)|^2 + \sum_{t \in H} |\chi(t)|^2.$$

Since the first sum is an integral multiple of |H|, this multiple must be 1 or 2, which are the two cases of the proposition. This shows that W is either irreducible or the sum of two distinct irreducible representations W' and W''. Note that the second case happens when $\chi(t) = 0$ for all $t \notin H$, which is the case when V' is isomorphic to V. In the second case, W' and W'' must be conjugate since W is self-conjugate, and if W' and W'' were self-conjugate V would not be irreducible. The other assertions in (1) and (2) follow from the isomorphism Ind(Res V) = $V \otimes (U \oplus U')$ of Exercise 3.16. Similarly, for any representation W of H, Res(Ind W) is the direct sum of W and its conjugate—as follows say from Exercise 3.19—from which the last statement follows readily.

Most of this discussion extends with little change to the case where H is a normal subgroup of arbitrary prime index in G, cf. [B-tD, pp. 293-296]. Clifford has extended much of this proposition to arbitrary normal subgroups of finite index, cf. [Dor, §14].

There are two types of conjugacy classes c in H: those that are also conjugacy classes in G, and those such that $c \cup c'$ is a conjugacy class in G, where $c' = tct^{-1}$, $t \notin H$; the latter are called *split*. When W is irreducible, its character assumes the same values—those of the character of the representation V of G that restricts to W—on pairs of split conjugacy classes, whereas in the other case the characters of W' and W'' agree on nonsplit classes, but they must disagree on some split classes. If $\chi_{W'}(c) = \chi_{W''}(c') = x$, and $\chi_{W'}(c') = \chi_{W''}(c) = y$, we know the sum x + y, since it is the value of the character of the representation V that gives rise to W' and W'' on $c \cup c'$. Often the exact values of x and y can be determined from orthogonality considerations.

Exercise 5.2*. Show that the number of split conjugacy classes is equal to the number of irreducible representations V of G that are isomorphic to V', or to the number of irreducible representations of H that are not isomorphic to their conjugates. Equivalently, the number of nonsplit classes in H is same as the number of conjugacy classes of G that are not in H.

We apply these considerations to the alternating subgroup of the symmetric group. Consider restrictions of the representations V_{λ} from \mathfrak{S}_d to \mathfrak{A}_d . Recall that if λ' is the conjugate partition to λ , then

$$V_{\lambda'} = V_{\lambda} \otimes U',$$

with U' the alternating representation. The two cases of the proposition correspond to the cases (1) $\lambda' \neq \lambda$ and (2) $\lambda' = \lambda$. If $\lambda' \neq \lambda$, let W_{λ} be the restriction of V_{λ} to \mathfrak{A}_d . If $\lambda' = \lambda$, let W_{λ}' and W_{λ}'' be the two representations whose sum is the restriction of V_{λ} . We have

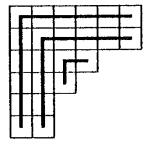
Ind
$$W_{\lambda} = V_{\lambda} \oplus V_{\lambda'}$$
, Res $V_{\lambda} = \text{Res } V_{\lambda'} = W_{\lambda}$ when $\lambda' \neq \lambda$,
Ind $W'_{\lambda} = \text{Ind } W''_{\lambda} = V_{\lambda}$, Res $V_{\lambda} = W'_{\lambda} \oplus W''_{\lambda}$ when $\lambda' = \lambda$.

Note that

#{self-conjugate representations of \mathfrak{S}_d }

- = #{symmetric Young diagrams}
- = # {split pairs of conjugacy classes in \mathfrak{A}_d }
- = $\#\{\text{conjugacy classes in }\mathfrak{S}_d \text{ breaking into two classes in }\mathfrak{A}_d\}$.

Now a conjugacy class of an element written as a product of disjoint cycles is split if and only if there is no odd permutation commuting with it, which is equivalent to all the cycles having odd length, and no two cycles having the same length. So the number of self-conjugate representations is the number of partitions of d as a sum of distinct odd numbers. In fact, there is a natural correspondence between these two sets: any such partition corresponds to a symmetric Young diagram, assembling hooks as indicated:



If λ is the partition, the lengths of the cycles in the corresponding split conjugacy classes are $q_1 = 2\lambda_1 - 1$, $q_2 = 2\lambda_2 - 3$, $q_3 = 2\lambda_3 - 5$, ...

For a self-conjugate partition λ , let χ'_{λ} and χ''_{λ} denote the characters of W'_{λ} and W''_{λ} , and let c and c' be a pair of split conjugacy classes, consisting of cycles of odd lengths $q_1 > q_2 > \cdots > q_r$. The following proposition of Frobenius completes the description of the character table of \mathfrak{A}_d .

Proposition 5.3. (1) If c and c' do not correspond to the partition λ , then

$$\chi'_{\lambda}(c) = \chi'_{\lambda}(c') = \chi''_{\lambda}(c) = \chi''_{\lambda}(c') = \frac{1}{2}\chi_{\lambda}(c \cup c').$$

(2) If c and c' correspond to λ , then

$$\chi'_{\lambda}(c) = \chi''_{\lambda}(c') = x, \qquad \chi'_{\lambda}(c') = \chi''_{\lambda}(c) = y,$$

with x and y the two numbers

$$\frac{1}{2}((-1)^m \pm \sqrt{(-1)^m q_1 \cdot \ldots \cdot q_r}),$$

and
$$m = \frac{1}{2}(\prod q_i - 1) = \frac{1}{2}(d - r)$$
.

For example, if d=4 and $\lambda=(2,2)$, we have r=2, $q_1=3$, $q_2=1$, and x and y are the cube roots of unity; the representations W'_{λ} and W''_{λ} are the representations labeled U' and U'' in the table in §2.3. For d=5, $\lambda=(3,1,1)$, r=1, $q_1=5$, and we find the representations called Y and Z in §3.1. For $d\leq 7$, there is at most one split pair, so the character table can be derived from orthogonality alone.

Note that since only one pair of character values is not taken care of by the first case of Frobenius's formula, the choice of which representation is W'_{λ} and which W''_{λ} is equivalent to choosing the plus and minus sign in (2). Note also that the integer m occurring in (2) is the number of squares above the diagonal in the Young diagram of λ .

We outline a proof of the proposition as an exercise:

Exercise 5.4*. Step 1. Let $q = (q_1 > \cdots > q_r)$ be a sequence of positive odd integers adding to d, and let c' = c'(q) and c'' = c''(q) be the corresponding conjugacy classes in \mathfrak{A}_d . Let λ be a self-conjugate partition of d, and let χ'_{λ} and χ''_{λ} be the corresponding characters of \mathfrak{A}_d . Assume that χ'_{λ} and χ''_{λ} take on the same values on each element of \mathfrak{A}_d that is not in c' or c''. Let $u = \chi'_{\lambda}(c') = \chi''_{\lambda}(c'')$ and $v = \chi'_{\lambda}(c'') = \chi''_{\lambda}(c'')$.

- (i) Show that u and v are real when $m = \frac{1}{2}\Sigma(q_i 1)$ is even, and $\overline{u} = v$ when m is odd.
- (ii) Let $\theta = \chi'_{\lambda} \chi''_{\lambda}$. Deduce from the equation $(\theta, \theta) = 2$ that $|u v|^2 = q_1 \cdot \dots \cdot q_r$.
- (iii) Show that λ is the partition that corresponds to q and that $u + v = (-1)^m$, and deduce that u and v are the numbers specified in (2) of the proposition.
- Step 2. Prove the proposition by induction on d, and for fixed d, look at that q which has smallest q_1 , and for which some character has values on the classes c'(q) and c''(q) other than those prescribed by the proposition.

- (i) If r = 1, so $q_1 = d = 2m + 1$, the corresponding self-conjugate partition is $\lambda = (m + 1, 1, ..., 1)$. By induction, Step 1 applies to χ'_{λ} and χ''_{λ} .
- (ii) If r > 1, consider the imbedding $H = \mathfrak{A}_{q_1} \times \mathfrak{A}_{d-q_1} \subset G = \mathfrak{A}_d$, and let X' and X'' be the representations of G induced from the representations $W'_1 \boxtimes W'_2$ and $W''_1 \boxtimes W'_2$, where W'_1 and W''_1 are the representations of \mathfrak{A}_{q_1} corresponding to q_1 , i.e., to the self-conjugate partition $(\frac{1}{2}(q_1-1), 1, \ldots, 1)$ of q_1 ; W'_2 is one of the representations of \mathfrak{A}_{d-q_1} corresponding to (q_2, \ldots, q_r) ; and \mathbb{Z} denotes the external tensor product (see Exercise 2.36). Show that X' and X'' are conjugate representations of \mathbb{A}_d , and their characters χ' and χ'' take equal values on each pair of split conjugacy classes, with the exception of c'(q) and c''(q), and compute the values of these characters on c'(q) and c''(q).
- (iii) Let $\vartheta = \chi' \chi''$, and show that $(\vartheta, \vartheta) = 2$. Decomposing X' and X'' into their irreducible pieces, deduce that $X' = Y \oplus W'_{\lambda}$ and $X'' = Y \oplus W''_{\lambda}$ for some self-conjugate representation Y and some self-conjugate partition λ of d.
 - (iv) Apply Step 1 to the characters χ'_{λ} and χ''_{λ} , and conclude the proof.

Exercise 5.5*. Show that if d > 6, the only irreducible representations of \mathfrak{A}_d of dimension less than d are the trivial representation and the (n-1)-dimensional restriction of the standard representation of \mathfrak{S}_d . Find the exceptions for $d \leq 6$.

We have worked out the character tables for all \mathfrak{S}_d and \mathfrak{A}_d for $d \leq 5$. With the formulas of Frobenius, an interested reader can construct the tables for a few more d—until the number of partitions of d becomes large.

§5.2. Representations of $GL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$ and $SL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$

The groups $GL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$ of invertible 2×2 matrices with entries in the finite field \mathbb{F}_q with q elements, where q is a prime power, form another important series of finite groups, as do their subgroups $SL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$ consisting of matrices of determinant one. The quotient $PGL_2(\mathbb{F}_q) = GL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)/\mathbb{F}_q^*$ is the automorphism group of the finite projective line $\mathbb{P}^1(\mathbb{F}_q)$. The quotients $PSL_2(\mathbb{F}_q) = SL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)/\{\pm 1\}$ are simple groups if $q \neq 2$, 3 (Exercise 5.9). In this section we sketch the character theory of these groups.

We begin with $G = GL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$. There are several key subgroups:

$$G\supset B=\left\{\begin{pmatrix} a & b \\ 0 & d \end{pmatrix}\right\}\supset N=\left\{\begin{pmatrix} 1 & b \\ 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix}\right\}.$$

(This "Borel subgroup" B and the group of upper triangular unipotent matrices N will reappear when we look at Lie groups.) Since G acts transitively on the projective line $\mathbb{P}^1(\mathbb{F}_q)$, with B the isotropy group of the point (1:0), we have

$$|G| = |B| \cdot |\mathbb{P}^1(\mathbb{F}_q)| = (q-1)^2 q(q+1).$$

We will also need the diagonal subgroup

$$D = \left\{ \begin{pmatrix} a & 0 \\ 0 & d \end{pmatrix} \right\} = \mathbb{F}^* \times \mathbb{F}^*,$$

where we write \mathbb{F} for \mathbb{F}_q . Let $\mathbb{F}' = \mathbb{F}_{q^2}$ be the extension of \mathbb{F} of degree two, unique up to isomorphism. We can identify $GL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$ as the group of all \mathbb{F} -linear invertible endomorphisms of \mathbb{F}' . This makes evident a large cyclic subgroup $K = (\mathbb{F}')^*$ of G. At least if G is odd, we may make this isomorphism explicit by choosing a generator G for the cyclic group G and choosing a square root G in G. Then G and G form a basis for G as a vector space over G, so we can make the identification:

$$K = \left\{ \begin{pmatrix} x & \varepsilon y \\ y & x \end{pmatrix} \right\} \cong (\mathbb{F}')^*, \qquad \begin{pmatrix} x & \varepsilon y \\ y & x \end{pmatrix} \longleftrightarrow \zeta = x + y \sqrt{\varepsilon};$$

K is a cyclic subgroup of G of order $q^2 - 1$. We often make this identification, leaving it as an exercise to make the necessary modifications in case q is even.

The conjugacy classes in G are easily found:

Representative	No. Elements in Class	No. Classes
$a_{x} = \begin{pmatrix} x & 0 \\ 0 & x \end{pmatrix}$. 1	q-1
$b_x = \begin{pmatrix} x & 1 \\ 0 & x \end{pmatrix}$	$q^2 - 1$	q-1
$c_{x,y} = \begin{pmatrix} x & 0 \\ 0 & y \end{pmatrix}, x \neq y$	$q^2 + q$	$\frac{(q-1)(q-2)}{2}$
$d_{x,y} = \begin{pmatrix} x & \epsilon y \\ y & x \end{pmatrix}, y \neq 0$	q^2-q	$\frac{q(q-1)}{2}$

Here $c_{x,y}$ and $c_{y,x}$ are conjugate by $\begin{pmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{pmatrix}$, and $d_{x,y}$ and $d_{x,-y}$ are conjugate by any $\begin{pmatrix} a & -\varepsilon c \\ c & -a \end{pmatrix}$. To count the number of elements in the conjugacy class of b_x , look at the action of G on this class by conjugation; the isotropy group is $\left\{ \begin{pmatrix} a & b \\ 0 & a \end{pmatrix} \right\}$, so the number of elements in the class is the index of this group in G, which is $q^2 - 1$. Similarly the isotropy group for $c_{x,y}$ is D, and the isotropy group for $d_{x,y}$ is K. To see that the classes are disjoint, consider the eigenvalues and the Jordan canonical forms. Since they account for |G| elements, the list is complete.

There are $q^2 - 1$ conjugacy classes, so we must find the same number of irreducible representations. Consider first the permutation representation of G on $\mathbb{P}^1(\mathbb{F})$, which has dimension q + 1. It contains the trivial representation;

69

let V be the complementary q-dimensional representation. The values of the character χ of V on the four types of conjugacy classes are $\chi(a_x) = q$, $\chi(b_x) = 0$, $\chi(c_{x,y}) = 1$, $\chi(d_{x,y}) = -1$, which we display as the table:

$$V: q = 0 \quad 1 \quad -1$$

Since $(\chi, \chi) = 1$, V is irreducible.

For each of the q-1 characters $\alpha \colon \mathbb{F}^* \to \mathbb{C}^*$ of \mathbb{F}^* , we have a one-dimensional representation U_{α} of G defined by $U_{\alpha}(g) = \alpha(\det(g))$. We also have the representations $V_{\alpha} = V \otimes U_{\alpha}$. The values of the characters of these representations are

$$U_{\alpha}$$
: $\alpha(x)^2$ $\alpha(x)^2$ $\alpha(x)\alpha(y)$ $\alpha(x^2 - \varepsilon y^2)$
 V_{α} : $q\alpha(x)^2$ 0 $\alpha(x)\alpha(y)$ $-\alpha(x^2 - \varepsilon y^2)$

Note that if we identify $\begin{pmatrix} x & \varepsilon y \\ y & x \end{pmatrix}$ with $\zeta = x + y\sqrt{\varepsilon}$ in \mathbb{F}' , then

$$x^2 - \varepsilon y^2 = \det \begin{pmatrix} x & \varepsilon y \\ y & x \end{pmatrix} = \operatorname{Norm}_{\Gamma'/\Gamma}(\zeta) = \zeta \cdot \zeta^q = \zeta^{q+1}.$$

The next place to look for representations is at those that are induced from large subgroups. For each pair α , β of characters of \mathbb{F}^* , there is a character of the subgroup B:

$$B \to B/N = D = \mathbb{F}^* \times \mathbb{F}^* \to \mathbb{C}^* \times \mathbb{C}^* \to \mathbb{C}^*,$$

which takes $\begin{pmatrix} a & b \\ 0 & d \end{pmatrix}$ to $\alpha(a)\beta(d)$. Let $W_{\alpha,\beta}$ be the representation induced from B to G by this representation; this is a representation of dimension [G:B]

B to G by this representation; this is a representation of dimension [G:B] = q + 1. By Exercise 3.19 its character values are found to be:

$$W_{\alpha,\beta}$$
: $(q+1)\alpha(x)\beta(x)$ $\alpha(x)\beta(x)$ $\alpha(x)\beta(y) + \alpha(y)\beta(x)$ 0

We see from this that $W_{\alpha,\beta} \cong W_{\beta,\alpha}$, that $W_{\alpha,\alpha} \cong U_{\alpha} \oplus V_{\alpha}$, and that for $\alpha \neq \beta$ the representation is irreducible. This gives $\frac{1}{2}(q-1)(q-2)$ more irreducible representations, of dimension q+1.

Comparing with the list of conjugacy classes, we see that there are $\frac{1}{2}q(q-1)$ irreducible characters left to be found. A natural way to find new characters is to induce characters from the cyclic subgroup K. For a representation

$$\varphi\colon K=(\mathbb{F}')^*\to\mathbb{C}^*,$$

the character values of the induced representation of dimension $[G:K] = q^2 - 1$ are

Ind(
$$\varphi$$
): $q(q-1)\varphi(x) = 0 = \varphi(\zeta) + \varphi(\zeta)^q$

Here again $\zeta = x + y\sqrt{\varepsilon} \in K = (\mathbb{F}')^*$. Note that $\operatorname{Ind}(\varphi^q) \cong \operatorname{Ind}(\varphi)$, so the representations $\operatorname{Ind}(\varphi)$ for $\varphi^q \neq \varphi$ give $\frac{1}{2}q(q-1)$ different representations.

However, these representations are not irreducible: the character χ of $\operatorname{Ind}(\varphi)$ satisfies $(\chi, \chi) = q - 1$ if $\varphi^q \neq \varphi$, and otherwise $(\chi, \chi) = q$. We will have to work a little harder to get irreducible representations from these $\operatorname{Ind}(\varphi)$.

Another attempt to find more representations is to look inside tensor products of representations we know. We have $V_{\alpha} \otimes U_{\gamma} = V_{\alpha\gamma}$, and $W_{\alpha,\beta} \otimes U_{\gamma} \cong W_{\alpha\gamma,\beta\gamma}$, so there are no new ones to be found this way. But tensor products of the V_{α} 's and $W_{\alpha,\beta}$'s are more promising. For example, $V \otimes W_{\alpha,1}$ has character values:

$$V \otimes W_{n,1}$$
: $q(q+1)\alpha(x) = 0 \qquad \alpha(x) + \alpha(y) = 0$

We can calculate some inner products of these characters with each other to estimate how many irreducible representations each contains, and how many they have in common. For example,

$$(\chi_{V \otimes W_{a,1}}, \chi_{W_{a,1}}) = 2,$$

$$(\chi_{\operatorname{Ind}(\varphi)}, \chi_{W_{a,1}}) = 1 \quad \text{if } \varphi|_{F^*} = \alpha,$$

$$(\chi_{V \otimes W_{a,1}}, \chi_{V \otimes W_{a,1}}) = q + 3,$$

$$(\chi_{V \otimes W_{a,1}}, \chi_{\operatorname{Ind}(\varphi)}) = q \quad \text{if } \varphi|_{F^*} = \alpha,$$

Comparing with the formula $(\chi_{\operatorname{Ind}(\varphi)}, \chi_{\operatorname{Ind}(\varphi)}) = q - 1$, one deduces that $V \otimes W_{\alpha,1}$ and $\operatorname{Ind}(\varphi)$ contain many of the same representations. With any luck, $\operatorname{Ind}(\varphi)$ and $W_{\alpha,1}$ should both be contained in $V \otimes W_{\alpha,1}$. This guess is easily confirmed; the virtual character

$$\chi_{\varphi} = \chi_{V \otimes W_{\bullet,1}} - \chi_{W_{\bullet,1}} - \chi_{\operatorname{Ind}(\varphi)}$$

takes values $(q-1)\alpha(x)$, $-\alpha(x)$, 0, and $-(\varphi(\zeta)+\varphi(\zeta)^q)$ on the four types of conjugacy classes. Therefore, $(\chi_{\varphi}, \chi_{\varphi}) = 1$, and $\chi_{\varphi}(1) = q - 1 > 0$, so χ_{φ} is, in fact, the character of an irreducible subrepresentation of $V \otimes W_{\alpha,1}$ of dimension q-1. We denote this representation by X_{φ} . These $\frac{1}{2}q(q-1)$ representations, for $\varphi \neq \varphi^q$, and with $X_{\varphi} = X_{\varphi^q}$, therefore complete the list of irreducible representations for $GL_2(\mathbb{F})$. The character table is

$$GL_{2}(\mathbb{F}_{q}) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & q^{2} + q & q^{2} - q \\ a_{x} = \begin{pmatrix} x & 0 \\ 0 & x \end{pmatrix} & b_{x} = \begin{pmatrix} x & 1 \\ 0 & x \end{pmatrix} & c_{x,y} = \begin{pmatrix} x & 0 \\ 0 & y \end{pmatrix} & d_{x,y} = \begin{pmatrix} x & \varepsilon y \\ y & x \end{pmatrix} = \zeta$$

$$\begin{bmatrix} U_{\sigma} & \alpha(x^{2}) & \alpha(x^{2}) & \alpha(xy) & \alpha(\zeta^{q}) \\ V_{\sigma} & q\alpha(x^{2}) & 0 & \alpha(xy) & -\alpha(\zeta^{q}) \\ W_{\alpha,\beta} & (q+1)\alpha(x)\beta(x) & \alpha(x)\beta(x) & \alpha(x)\beta(y) + \alpha(y)\beta(x) & 0 \\ X_{\varphi} & (q-1)\varphi(x) & -\varphi(x) & 0 & -(\varphi(\zeta) + \varphi(\zeta^{q})) \end{bmatrix}$$

Exercise 5.6. Find the multiplicity of each irreducible representation in the representations $V \otimes W_{\alpha,1}$ and $\operatorname{Ind}(\varphi)$.

Exercise 5.7. Find the character table of $PGL_2(\mathbb{F}) = GL_2(\mathbb{F})/\mathbb{F}^*$. Note that its characters are just the characters of $GL_2(\mathbb{F})$ that take the same values on elements equivalent mod \mathbb{F}^* .

We turn next to the subgroup $SL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$ of 2×2 matrices of determinant one, with q odd. The conjugacy classes, together with the number of elements in each conjugacy class, and the number of conjugacy classes of each type, are

	Representative	No. Elements in Class	No. Classes
(1)	$e = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix}$	ŧ	1
(2)	$-e = \begin{pmatrix} -1 & 0 \\ 0 & -1 \end{pmatrix}$	i	1
(3)	$\begin{pmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix}$	$\frac{q^2-1}{2}$	i
(4)	$\begin{pmatrix} 1 & \epsilon \\ 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix}$	$\frac{q^2-1}{2}$	1
(5)	$\begin{pmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ 0 & -1 \end{pmatrix}$	$\frac{q^2-1}{2}$	1
(6)	$\begin{pmatrix} -1 & \varepsilon \\ 0 & -1 \end{pmatrix}$	$\frac{q^2-1}{2}$	1
(7)	$\begin{pmatrix} x & 0 \\ 0 & x^{-1} \end{pmatrix}, x \neq \pm 1$	q(q+1)	$\frac{q-3}{2}$
(8)	$\begin{pmatrix} x & y \\ \varepsilon y & x \end{pmatrix}, x \neq \pm 1$	q(q-1)	$\frac{q-1}{2}$

The verifications are very much as we did for $GL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$. In (7), the classes of $\begin{pmatrix} x & 0 \\ 0 & x^{-1} \end{pmatrix}$ and $\begin{pmatrix} x^{-1} & 0 \\ 0 & x \end{pmatrix}$ are the same. In (8), the classes for (x, y) and (x, -y) are the same; as before, a better labeling is by the element ζ in the cyclic group

$$C = \{ \zeta \in (\mathbb{F}')^* : \zeta^{q+1} = 1 \};$$

the elements ± 1 are not used, and the classes of ζ and ζ^{-1} are the same.

The total number of conjugacy classes is q + 4, so we turn to the task of finding q + 4 irreducible representations. We first see what we get by restricting representations from $GL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$. Since we know the characters, there is no problem working this out, and we simply state the results:

(1) The U_{α} all restrict to the trivial representation U. Hence, if we restrict any representation, we will get the same for all tensor products by U_{α} 's.

- (2) The restriction V of the V_{α} 's is irreducible.
- (3) The restriction W_{α} of $W_{\alpha,1}$ is irreducible if $\alpha^2 \neq 1$, and $W_{\alpha} \cong W_{\beta}$ when $\beta = \alpha$ or $\beta = \alpha^{-1}$. These give $\frac{1}{2}(q-3)$ irreducible representations of dimension q+1.
- (3') Let τ denote the character of \mathbb{F}^* with $\tau^2 = 1$, $\tau \neq 1$. The restriction of $W_{\tau,1}$ is the sum of two distinct irreducible representations, which we denote W' and W''.
- (4) The restriction of X_{φ} depends only on the restriction of φ to the subgroup C, and φ and φ^{-1} determine the same representation. The representation is irreducible if $\varphi^2 \neq 1$. This gives $\frac{1}{2}(q-1)$ irreducible representations of dimension q-1.
- (4') If ψ denotes the character of C with $\psi^2 = 1$, $\psi \neq 1$, the restriction of X_{ψ} is the sum of two distinct irreducible representations, which we denote X' and X''.

Altogether this list gives q + 4 distinct irreducible representations, and it is therefore the complete list. To finish the character table, the problem is to describe the four representations W', W'', X', and X''. Since we know the sum of the squares of the dimensions of all representations, we can deduce that the sum of the squares of these four representations is $q^2 + 1$, which is only possible if the first two have dimension $\frac{1}{2}(q + 1)$ and the other two $\frac{1}{2}(q - 1)$. This is similar to what we saw happens for restrictions of representations to subgroups of index two. Although the index here is larger, we can use what we know about index two subgroups by finding a subgroup H of index two in $GL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$ that contains $SL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$, and analyzing the restrictions of these four representations to H.

For H we take the matrices in $GL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$ whose determinant is a square. The representatives of the conjugacy classes are the same as those for $GL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$, including, of course, only those representatives whose determinant is a square,

but we must add classes represented by the elements $\begin{pmatrix} x & \varepsilon \\ 0 & x \end{pmatrix}$, $x \in \mathbb{F}^*$. These

are conjugate to the elements $\begin{pmatrix} x & 1 \\ 0 & x \end{pmatrix}$ in $GL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$, but not in H. These are the q-1 split conjugacy classes. The procedure of the preceding section can be used to work out all the representations of H, but we need only a little of this.

Note that the sign representation U' from G/H is U_t , so that $W_{t,1} \cong W_{t,1} \otimes U'$ and $X_{\psi} \cong X_{\psi} \otimes U'$; their restrictions to H split into sums of conjugate irreducible representations of half their dimensions. This shows these representations stay irreducible on restriction from H to $\mathrm{SL}_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$, so that W' and W'' are conjugate representations of dimension $\frac{1}{2}(q+1)$, and X' and X'' are conjugate representations of dimension $\frac{1}{2}(q-1)$. In addition, we know that their character values on all nonsplit conjugacy classes are the same as half the characters of the representations $W_{t,1}$ and X_{ψ} , respectively. This is all the information we need to finish the character table. Indeed, the only values not covered by this discussion are

$$\begin{pmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix} \qquad \begin{pmatrix} 1 & \varepsilon \\ 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix} \qquad \begin{pmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ 0 & -1 \end{pmatrix} \qquad \begin{pmatrix} -1 & \varepsilon \\ 0 & -1 \end{pmatrix}$$

$$W' \qquad s \qquad t \qquad s' \qquad t'$$

$$W'' \qquad t \qquad s \qquad t' \qquad s'$$

$$X' \qquad u \qquad v \qquad u' \qquad v'$$

$$X'' \qquad v \qquad u \qquad v' \qquad u'$$

The first two rows are determined as follows. We know that $s + t = \chi_{W_{t,1}}\begin{pmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix} = 1$. In addition, since $\begin{pmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix}^{-1} = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & -1 \\ 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix}$ is conjugate to $\begin{pmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix}$ if q is congruent to 1 modulo 4, and to $\begin{pmatrix} 1 & \varepsilon \\ 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix}$ otherwise, and since $\chi(g^{-1}) = \overline{\chi(g)}$ for any character, we conclude that s and t are real if $q \equiv 1 \mod(4)$, and $s = \overline{t}$ if $q \equiv 3 \mod(4)$. In addition, since -e acts as the identity or minus the identity for any irreducible representation (Schur's lemma),

$$\chi(-g) = \chi(g) \cdot \chi(1)/\chi(-e)$$

for any irreducible character χ . This gives the relations $s' = \tau(-1)s$ and $t' = \tau(-1)t$. Finally, applying the equation $(\chi, \chi) = 1$ to the character of W' gives a formula for $s\bar{t} + t\bar{s}$. Solving these equations gives s, $t = \frac{1}{2} \pm \frac{1}{2} \sqrt{\omega q}$, where $\omega = \tau(-1)$ is 1 or -1 according as $q \equiv 1$ or 3 mod(4). Similarly one computes that u and v are $-\frac{1}{2} \pm \frac{1}{2} \sqrt{\omega q}$. This concludes the computations needed to write out the character table.

Exercise 5.8. By considering the action of $SL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$ on the set $\mathbb{P}^1(\mathbb{F}_q)$, show that $SL_2(\mathbb{F}_2) \cong \mathfrak{S}_3$, $PSL_2(\mathbb{F}_3) \cong \mathfrak{A}_4$, and $SL_2(\mathbb{F}_4) \cong \mathfrak{A}_5$.

Exercise 5.9*. Use the character table for $SL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$ to show that $PSL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$ is a simple group if q is odd and greater than 3.

Exercise 5.10. Compute the character table of $PSL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$, either by regarding it as a quotient of $SL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$, or as a subgroup of index two in $PGL_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$.

Exercise 5.11*. Find the conjugacy classes of $GL_3(\mathbb{F}_q)$, and compute the characters of the permutation representations obtained by the action of $GL_3(\mathbb{F}_q)$ on (i) the projective plane $\mathbb{P}^2(\mathbb{F}_q)$ and (ii) the "flag variety" consisting of a point on a line in $\mathbb{P}^2(\mathbb{F}_q)$. Show that the first is irreducible and that the second is a sum of the trivial representation, two copies of the first representation, and an irreducible representation.

Although the characters of the above groups were found by the early pioneers in representation theory, actually producing the representations in a natural way is more difficult. There has been a great deal of work extending

this story to $GL_n(\mathbb{F}_q)$ and $SL_n(\mathbb{F}_q)$ for n > 2 (cf. [Gr]), and for corresponding groups, called finite Chevalley groups, related to other Lie groups. For some hints in this direction see [Hu3], as well as [Ti2]. Since all but a finite number of finite simple groups are now known to arise this way (or are cyclic or alternating groups, whose characters we already know), such representations play a fundamental role in group theory. In recent work their Lie-theoretic origins have been exploited to produce their representations, but to tell this story would go far beyond the scope of these lecture(r)s.

LECTURE 6

Weyl's Construction

In this lecture we introduce and study an important collection of functors generalizing the symmetric powers and exterior powers. These are defined simply in terms of the Young symmetrizers c_{λ} introduced in §4: given a representation V of an arbitrary group G, we consider the dth tensor power of V, on which both G and the symmetric group on d letters act. We then take the image of the action of c_{λ} on $V^{\otimes d}$; this is again a representation of G, denoted $S_{\lambda}(V)$. This gives us a way of generating new representations, whose main application will be to Lie groups: for example, we will generate all representations of SL_nC by applying these to the standard representation C^n of SL_nC . While it may be easiest to read this material while the definitions of the Young symmetrizers are still fresh in the mind, the construction will not be used again until §15, so that this lecture can be deferred until then.

§6.1: Schur functors and their characters

§6.2: The proofs

§6.1. Schur Functors and Their Characters

For any finite-dimensional complex vector space V, we have the canonical decomposition

$$V \otimes V = \operatorname{Sym}^2 V \otimes \wedge^2 V$$
.

The group GL(V) acts on $V \otimes V$, and this is, as we shall soon see, the decomposition of $V \otimes V$ into a direct sum of irreducible GL(V)-representations. For the next tensor power,

$$V \otimes V \otimes V = \operatorname{Sym}^3 V \oplus \bigwedge^3 V \oplus \text{ another space.}$$

We shall see that this other space is a sum of two copies of an irreducible

GL(V)-representation. Just as Sym^d V and $\wedge^d V$ are images of symmetrizing operators from $V^{\otimes d} = V \otimes V \otimes \cdots \otimes V$ to itself, so are the other factors. The symmetric group \mathfrak{S}_d acts on $V^{\otimes d}$, say on the right, by permuting the factors

$$(v_1 \otimes \cdots \otimes v_d) \cdot \sigma = v_{\sigma(1)} \otimes \cdots \otimes v_{\sigma(d)}$$

This action commutes with the left action of GL(V). For any partition λ of d we have from the last lecture a Young symmetrizer c_{λ} in \mathbb{CS}_d . We denote the image of c_{λ} on $V^{\otimes d}$ by $S_{\lambda}V$:

$$S_1 V = \operatorname{Im}(c_1|_{V^{\otimes d}})$$

which is again a representation of GL(V). We call the functor $V \sim S_{\lambda}V$ the Schur functor or Weyl module, or simply Weyl's construction, corresponding to λ . It was Schur who made the correspondence between representations of symmetric groups and representations of general linear groups, and Weyl who made the construction we give here. We will give other descriptions later, cf. Exercise 6.14 and §15.5.

For example, the partition d = d corresponds to the functor $V \sim \text{Sym}^d V$, and the partition $d = 1 + \cdots + 1$ to the functor $V \sim \Lambda^d V$.

We find something new for the partition 3 = 2 + 1. The corresponding symmetrizer c_1 is

$$c_{(2,1)} = 1 + e_{(12)} - e_{(13)} - e_{(132)},$$

so the image of c_{λ} is the subspace of $V^{\otimes 3}$ spanned by all vectors

$$v_1 \otimes v_2 \otimes v_3 + v_2 \otimes v_1 \otimes v_3 - v_3 \otimes v_2 \otimes v_1 - v_3 \otimes v_1 \otimes v_2.$$

If $\bigwedge^2 V \otimes V$ is embedded in $V^{\otimes 3}$ by mapping

$$(v_1 \wedge v_3) \otimes v_2 \mapsto v_1 \otimes v_2 \otimes v_3 - v_3 \otimes v_2 \otimes v_1,$$

then the image of c_1 is the subspace of $\wedge^2 V \otimes V$ spanned by all vectors

$$(v_1 \wedge v_3) \otimes v_2 + (v_2 \wedge v_3) \otimes v_1.$$

It is not hard to verify that these vectors span the kernel of the canonical map from $\Lambda^2 V \otimes V$ to $\Lambda^3 V$, so we have

$$\mathbb{S}_{(2,1)}V = \operatorname{Ker}(\wedge^2 V \otimes V \to \wedge^3 V).$$

(This gives the missing factor in the decomposition of $V^{\otimes 3}$.)

Note that some of the $S_{\lambda}V$ can be zero if V has small dimension. We will see that this is the case precisely when the number of rows in the Young diagram of λ is greater than the dimension of V.

¹ The functoriality means simply that a linear map $\varphi: V \to W$ of vector spaces determines a linear map $S_{\lambda}(\varphi): S_{\lambda}V \to S_{\lambda}W$, with $S_{\lambda}(\varphi \circ \psi) = S_{\lambda}(\varphi) \circ S_{\lambda}(\psi)$ and $S_{\lambda}(\mathrm{Id}_{V}) = \mathrm{Id}_{S_{\lambda}V}$

² The notion goes by a variety of names and notations in the literature, depending on the context. Constructions differ markedly when not over a field of characteristic zero; and many authors now parametrize them by the conjugate partitions. Our choice of notation is guided by the correspondence between these functors and Schur polynomials, which we will see are their characters.

When G = GL(V), and for important subgroups $G \subset GL(V)$, these $S_{\lambda}V$ give many of the irreducible representations of G; we will come back to this later in the book. For now we can use our knowledge of symmetric group representations to prove a few facts about them—in particular, we show that they decompose the tensor powers $V^{\otimes d}$, and that they are irreducible representations of GL(V). We will also compute their characters; this will eventually be seen to be a special case of the Weyl character formula.

Any endomorphism g of V gives rise to an endomorphism of $S_{\lambda}V$. In order to tell what representations we get, we will need to compute the trace of this endomorphism on $S_{\lambda}V$; we denote this trace by $\chi_{S_{\lambda}V}(g)$. For the computation, let x_1, \ldots, x_k be the eigenvalues of g on V, $k = \dim V$. Two cases are easy. For $\lambda = (d)$,

$$S_{(d)}V = Sym^d V, \qquad \chi_{S_{(d)}V}(g) = H_d(x_1, \dots, x_k),$$
 (6.1)

where $H_d(x_1, ..., x_k)$ is the complete symmetric polynomial of degree d. The definition of these symmetric polynomials is given in (A.1) of Appendix A. The truth of (6.1) is evident when g is a diagonal matrix, and its truth for the dense set of diagonalizable endomorphisms implies it for all endomorphisms; or one can see it directly by using the Jordan canonical form of g. For $\lambda = (1, ..., 1)$, we have similarly

$$S_{(1,\ldots,1)}V = \bigwedge^d V, \qquad \chi_{S_{(1,\ldots,1)}V}(g) = E_d(x_1,\ldots,x_k),$$
 (6.2)

with $E_d(x_1, ..., x_k)$ the elementary symmetric polynomial [see (A.3)]. The polynomials H_d and E_d are special cases of the Schur polynomials, which we denote by $S_{\lambda} = S_{\lambda}(x_1, ..., x_k)$. As λ varies over the partitions of d into at most k parts, these polynomials S_{λ} form a basis for the symmetric polynomials of degree d in these k variables. Schur polynomials are defined and discussed in Appendix A, especially (A.4)–(A.6). The above two formulas can be written

$$\chi_{S,V}(g) = S_{\lambda}(x_1, \ldots, x_k)$$
 for $\lambda = (d)$ and $\lambda = (1, \ldots, 1)$.

We will show that this equation is valid for all λ :

Theorem 6.3. (1) Let $k = \dim V$. Then $\mathcal{S}_{\lambda}V$ is zero if $\lambda_{k+1} \neq 0$. If $\lambda = (\lambda_1 \geq \cdots \geq \lambda_k \geq 0)$, then

$$\dim \mathbb{S}_{\lambda} V = S_{\lambda}(1, \dots, 1) = \prod_{1 \leq i \leq k} \frac{\lambda_i - \lambda_j + j - i}{j - i}.$$

(2) Let m_{λ} be the dimension of the irreducible representation V_{λ} of \mathfrak{S}_d corresponding to λ . Then

$$V^{\otimes d} \cong \bigoplus_{1} \mathbb{S}_{\lambda} V^{\otimes m_{\lambda}}.$$

(3) For any $g \in GL(V)$, the trace of g on $S_{\lambda}V$ is the value of the Schur polynomial on the eigenvalues x_1, \ldots, x_k of g on V:

$$\chi_{S_{\lambda}V}(g) = S_{\lambda}(x_1, \ldots, x_k).$$

(4) Each $S_{\lambda}V$ is an irreducible representation of GL(V).

This theorem will be proved in the next section. Other formulas for the dimension of $S_{\lambda}V$ are given in Exercises A.30 and A.31. The following is another:

Exercise 6.4*. Show that

dim
$$\mathbb{S}_{\lambda} V = \frac{m_{\lambda}}{d!} \prod (k-i+j) = \prod \frac{(k-i+j)}{h_{ii}}$$
,

where the products are over the d pairs (i, j) that number the row and column of boxes for λ , and h_{ij} is the hook number of the corresponding box.

Exercise 6.5. Show that
$$V^{\otimes 3} \cong \operatorname{Sym}^3 V \oplus \bigwedge^3 V \oplus (\mathbb{S}_{(2,1)} V)^{\oplus 2}$$
, and $V^{\otimes 4} \cong \operatorname{Sym}^4 V \oplus \bigwedge^4 V \oplus (\mathbb{S}_{(3,1)} V)^{\oplus 3} \oplus (\mathbb{S}_{(2,2)} V)^{\oplus 2} \oplus (\mathbb{S}_{(2,1,1)} V)^{\oplus 3}$.

Compute the dimensions of each of the irreducible factors.

The proof of the theorem actually gives the following corollary:

Corollary 6.6. If $c \in \mathbb{CS}_d$, and $(\mathbb{CS}_d) \cdot c = \bigoplus_{\lambda} V_{\lambda}^{\oplus r_{\lambda}}$ as representations of \mathfrak{S}_d , then there is a corresponding decomposition of GL(V)-spaces:

$$V^{\otimes d} \cdot c = \bigoplus_{1} \mathbb{S}_{\lambda} V^{\oplus r_{1}}.$$

If x_1, \ldots, x_k are the eigenvalues of an endomorphism of V, the trace of the induced endomorphism of $V^{\otimes d} \cdot c$ is $\sum r_{\lambda} S_{\lambda}(x_1, \ldots, x_k)$.

If λ and μ are different partitions, each with at most $k = \dim V$ parts, the irreducible GL(V)-spaces $S_{\lambda}V$ and $S_{\mu}V$ are not isomorphic. Indeed, their characters are the Schur polynomials S_{λ} and S_{μ} , which are different. More generally, at least for those representations of GL(V) which can be decomposed into a direct sum of copies of the representations $S_{\lambda}V$'s, the representations are completely determined by their characters. This follows immediately from the fact that the Schur polynomials are linearly independent.

Note, however, that we cannot hope to get all finite-dimensional irreducible representations of GL(V) this way, since the duals of these representations are not included. We will see in Lecture 15 that this is essentially the only omission. Note also that although the operation that takes representations of \mathfrak{G}_d to representations of GL(V) preserves direct sums, the situation with respect to other linear algebra constructions such as tensor products is more complicated.

One important application of Corollary 6.6 is to the decomposition of a tensor product $S_{\lambda}V \otimes S_{\mu}V$ of two Weyl modules, with, say, λ a partition of

d and μ a partition of m. The result is

$$\mathbb{S}_{\lambda}V\otimes\mathbb{S}_{\mu}V\cong\bigoplus N_{\lambda\mu\nu}\mathbb{S}_{\nu}V;\tag{6.7}$$

here the sum is over partitions v of d+m, and $N_{\lambda\mu\nu}$ are numbers determined by the Littlewood-Richardson rule. This is a rule that gives $N_{\lambda\mu\nu}$ as the number of ways to expand the Young diagram of λ , using μ in an appropriate way, to achieve the Young diagram for v; see (A.8) for the precise formula. Two important special cases are easier to use and prove since they involve only the simpler Pieri formula (A.7). For $\mu=(m)$, we have

$$\mathbb{S}_{\lambda} V \otimes \operatorname{Sym}^{m} V \cong \bigoplus_{\mathbf{u}} \mathbb{S}_{\mathbf{v}} V, \tag{6.8}$$

the sum over all ν whose Young diagram is obtained by adding m boxes to the Young diagram of λ , with no two in the same column. Similarly for $\mu = (1, ..., 1)$,

$$\mathbb{S}_{\lambda} V \otimes \wedge^{m} V = \bigoplus \mathbb{S}_{\pi} V, \tag{6.9}$$

the sum over all partitions π whose Young diagram is obtained from that of λ by adding m boxes, with no two in the same row.

To prove these formulas, we need only observe that

$$\begin{split} \mathbb{S}_{\lambda} V \otimes \mathbb{S}_{\mu} V &= V^{\otimes n} \cdot c_{\lambda} \otimes V^{\otimes m} \cdot c_{n} \\ &= V^{\otimes n} \otimes V^{\otimes m} \cdot (c_{\lambda} \otimes c_{\mu}) = V^{\otimes (n+m)} \cdot c, \end{split}$$

with $c = c_{\lambda} \otimes c_{\mu} \in \mathbb{CS}_d \otimes \mathbb{CS}_m = \mathbb{C}(\mathfrak{S}_d \times \mathfrak{S}_m) \subset \mathbb{CS}_{d+m}$. This proves that $\mathfrak{S}_{\lambda} V \otimes \mathfrak{S}_{\mu} V$ has a decomposition as in Corollary 6.6, and the coefficients are given by knowing the decomposition of the corresponding character. The character of a tensor product is the product of the characters of the factors; so this amounts to writing the product $S_{\lambda} S_{\mu}$ of Schur polynomials as a linear combination of Schur polynomials. This is done in Appendix A, and formulas (6.7), (6.8), and (6.9) follow from (A.8), (A.7), and Exercise Λ .32 (v), respectively.

For example, from $\operatorname{Sym}^d V \otimes V = \operatorname{Sym}^{d+1} V \oplus \operatorname{S}_{(d,1)} V$, it follows that

$$\mathbb{S}_{(d,1)}V = \operatorname{Ker}(\operatorname{Sym}^d V \otimes V \to \operatorname{Sym}^{d+1} V),$$

and similarly for the conjugate partition,

$$\mathbb{S}_{(2,1,\ldots,1)}V = \operatorname{Ker}(\wedge^d V \otimes V \to \wedge^{d+1} V).$$

Exercise 6.10*. One can also derive the preceding decompositions of tensor products directly from corresponding decompositions of representations of symmetric groups. Show that, in fact, $\mathbb{S}_{\lambda} V \otimes \mathbb{S}_{\mu} V$ corresponds to the "inner product" representation $V_{\lambda} \circ V_{\mu}$ of \mathfrak{S}_{d+m} described in (4.41).

Exercise 6.11*. (a) The Littlewood-Richardson rule also comes into the decomposition of a Schur functor of a direct sum of vector spaces V and W. This

generalizes the well-known identities

$$\operatorname{Sym}^{n}(V \oplus W) = \bigoplus_{a+b=n} (\operatorname{Sym}^{a}V \otimes \operatorname{Sym}^{b}W),$$

$$\wedge^{n}(V \oplus W) = \bigoplus_{a+b=n} (\wedge^{a}V \otimes \wedge^{b}W).$$

Prove the general decomposition over $GL(V) \times GL(W)$:

$$\mathbb{S}_{\nu}(V \oplus W) = \bigoplus N_{\lambda\mu\nu}(\mathbb{S}_{\lambda}V \otimes \mathbb{S}_{\mu}W),$$

the sum over all partitions λ , μ such that the sum of the numbers partitioned by λ and μ is the number partitioned by ν . (To be consistent with Exercise 2.36 one should use the notation \boxtimes for these "external" tensor products.)

(b) Similarly prove the formula for the Schur functor of a tensor product:

$$\mathbb{S}_{\mathbf{v}}(V \otimes W) = \bigoplus C_{\lambda \mu \mathbf{v}}(\mathbb{S}_{\lambda} V \otimes \mathbb{S}_{\mu} W),$$

where the coefficients $C_{\lambda\mu\nu}$ are defined in Exercise 4.51. In particular show that

$$\operatorname{Sym}^{d}(V \otimes W) = \bigoplus_{\lambda} V \otimes S_{\lambda} W,$$

the sum over all partitions λ of d with at most dim V or dim W rows. Replacing W by W^* , this gives the decomposition for the space of polynomial functions of degree d on the space Hom(V, W) over $GL(V) \times GL(W)$. For variations on this theme, see [Ho3]. Similarly,

$$\wedge^d(V \otimes W) = \bigoplus_{\lambda} S_{\lambda} V \otimes S_{\lambda} W,$$

the sum over partitions λ of d with at most dim V rows and at most dim W columns.

Exercise 6.12. Regarding

$$GL_n \mathbb{C} = GL_n \mathbb{C} \times \{1\} \subset GL_n \mathbb{C} \times GL_m \mathbb{C} \subset GL_{n+m} \mathbb{C}$$

the preceding exercise shows how the restriction of a representation decomposes:

$$\operatorname{Res}(\mathbb{S}_{\nu}(\mathbb{C}^{n+m})) = \sum_{n} (N_{\lambda \mu \nu} \dim \mathbb{S}_{\mu}(\mathbb{C}^{m})) \mathbb{S}_{\lambda}(\mathbb{C}^{n}).$$

In particular, for m = 1, Pieri's formula gives

$$\operatorname{Res}(\mathbb{S}_{\nu}(\mathbb{C}^{n+1})) = \bigoplus \mathbb{S}_{\lambda}(\mathbb{C}^{n}),$$

the sum over all λ obtained from ν by removing any number of boxes from its Young diagram, with no two in any column.

Exercise 6.13*. Show that for any partition $\mu = (\mu_1, \dots, \mu_r)$ of d,

$$\wedge^{\mu_1} V \otimes \wedge^{\mu_2} V \otimes \cdots \otimes \wedge^{\mu_r} V \cong \bigoplus_{\lambda} K_{\lambda \mu} \mathbb{S}_{\lambda} V,$$

where $K_{\lambda\mu}$ is the Kostka number and λ' the conjugate of λ .

Exercise 6.14*. Let $\mu = \lambda'$ be the conjugate partition. Put the factors of the dth tensor power $V^{\otimes d}$ in one-to-one correspondence with the squares of the Young diagram of λ . Show that $\mathbb{S}_{\lambda} V$ is the image of this composite map:

$$\bigotimes_{i} (\wedge^{\mu_{i}} V) \to \bigotimes_{i} (\otimes^{\mu_{i}} V) \to V^{\otimes d} \to \bigotimes_{j} (\otimes^{\lambda_{j}} V) \to \bigotimes_{j} (\operatorname{Sym}^{\lambda_{j}} V),$$

the first map being the tensor product of the obvious inclusions, the second grouping the factors of $V^{\otimes d}$ according to the columns of the Young diagram, the third grouping the factors according to the rows of the Young diagram, and the fourth the obvious quotient map. Alternatively, $S_{\lambda}V$ is the image of a composite map

$$(\bigotimes_i (\operatorname{Sym}^{\lambda_i} V) \to (\bigotimes_i (\bigotimes^{\lambda_i} V) \to V^{\otimes d} \to (\bigotimes_i (\bigotimes^{\mu_j} V) \to (\bigotimes_i (\bigwedge^{\mu_j} V).$$

In particular, $S_{\lambda}V$ can be realized as a subspace of tensors in $V^{\otimes d}$ that are invariant by automorphisms that preserve the rows of a Young tableau of λ , or a subspace that is anti-invariant under those that preserve the columns, but not both, cf. Exercise 4.48.

Problem 6.15*. The preceding exercise can be used to describe a basis for the space $S_{\lambda}V$. Let v_1, \ldots, v_k be a basis for V. For each semistandard tableau T on λ , one can use it to write down an element v_T in $\bigotimes_i (\wedge^{v_i}V)$; v_T is a tensor product of wedge products of basis elements, the *i*th factor in $\wedge^{u_i}V$ being the wedge product (in order) of those basis vectors whose indices occur in the *i*th column of T. The fact to be proved is that the images of these elements v_T under the first composite map of the preceding exercise form a basis for $S_{\lambda}V$.

At the end of Lecture 15, using more representation theory than we have at the moment, we will work out a simple variation of the construction of $S_{\lambda}V$ which will give quick proofs of refinements of the preceding exercise and problem.

Exercise 6.16*. The Pieri formula gives a decomposition

$$\operatorname{Sym}^{d}V\otimes\operatorname{Sym}^{d}V=\bigoplus\operatorname{\mathbb{S}}_{id+a,d-a)}V,$$

the sum over $0 \le a \le d$. The left-hand side decomposes into a direct sum of $\operatorname{Sym}^2(\operatorname{Sym}^d V)$ and $\bigwedge^2(\operatorname{Sym}^d V)$. Show that, in fact,

$$\operatorname{Sym}^{2}(\operatorname{Sym}^{d}V) = \operatorname{\mathbb{S}}_{(2d,0)}V \oplus \operatorname{\mathbb{S}}_{(2d-2,2)}V \oplus \operatorname{\mathbb{S}}_{(2d-4,4)}V \oplus \cdots,$$
$$\wedge^{2}(\operatorname{Sym}^{d}V) = \operatorname{\mathbb{S}}_{(2d-1,1)}V \oplus \operatorname{\mathbb{S}}_{(2d-3,3)}V \oplus \operatorname{\mathbb{S}}_{(2d-5,5)}V \oplus \cdots.$$

Similarly using the dual form of Pieri to decompose $\bigwedge^d V \otimes \bigwedge^d V$ into the sum $\bigoplus \mathbb{S}_{\lambda} V$, the sum over all $\lambda = (2, ..., 2, 1, ..., 1)$ consisting of d - a 2's and 2a 1's, $0 \le a \le d$, show that $\operatorname{Sym}^2(\bigwedge^d V)$ is the sum of those factors with a even, and $\bigwedge^2(\bigwedge^d V)$ is the sum of those with a odd.

Exercise 6.17*. If λ and μ are any partitions, we can form the composite functor $S_{\mu}(S_{\lambda}V)$. The original "plethysm" problem—which remains very difficult in general—is to decompose these composites:

$$\mathbb{S}_{\mu}(\mathbb{S}_{\lambda}V) = \bigoplus_{\nu} M_{\lambda\mu\nu}\mathbb{S}_{\nu}V,$$

the sum over all partitions v of dm, where λ is a partition of d and μ is a partition of m. The preceding exercise carried out four special cases of this.

- (a) Show that there always exists such a decomposition for some non-negative integers $M_{\lambda\mu\nu}$ by constructing an element c in \mathbb{CS}_{dm} , depending on λ and μ , such that $\mathbb{S}_{\mu}(\mathbb{S}_{\lambda}V)$ is $V^{\otimes dm} \cdot c$.
 - (b) Compute $Sym^2(S_{(2,2)}V)$ and $\Lambda^2(S_{(2,2)}V)$.

Exercise 6.18* "Hermite reciprocity." Show that if dim V = 2 there are isomorphisms

$$\operatorname{Sym}^p(\operatorname{Sym}^q V) \cong \operatorname{Sym}^q(\operatorname{Sym}^p V)$$

of GL(V)-representations, for all p and q.

Exercise 6.19*. Much of the story about Young diagrams and representations of symmetric and general linear groups can be generalized to skew Young diagrams, which are the differences of two Young diagrams. If λ and μ are partitions with $\mu_l \leq \lambda_l$ for all i, λ/μ denotes the complement of the Young diagram for μ in that of λ . For example, if $\lambda = (3, 3, 1)$ and $\mu = (2, 1)$, λ/μ is the numbered part of



To each λ/μ we have a skew Schur function $S_{\lambda/\mu}$, which can be defined by any of several generalizations of constructions of ordinary Schur functions. Using the notation of Appendix A, the following definitions are equivalent:

$$S_{\lambda l\mu} = |H_{\lambda_i - \mu_i - l + l}|,$$

(ii)
$$S_{\lambda/\mu} = |E_{\lambda'_i - \mu'_j + i + j}|,$$

$$S_{\lambda/\mu} = \sum m_a x_1^{a_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot x_k^{a_k},$$

where m_a is the number of ways to number the boxes of λ/μ with a_1 1's, a_2 2's, ..., a_k k's, with nondecreasing rows and strictly increasing columns.

In terms of ordinary Schur polynomials, we have

$$(iv) S_{\lambda/\mu} = \sum N_{\mu\nu\lambda} S_{\nu},$$

where $N_{\mu\nu\lambda}$ is the Littlewood-Richardson number.

Each λ/μ determines elements $a_{\lambda/\mu}$, $b_{\lambda/\mu}$, and Young symmetrizers $c_{\lambda/\mu} = a_{\lambda/\mu}b_{\lambda/\mu}$ in $A = \mathbb{C}\mathfrak{S}_d$, $d = \sum \lambda_i - \mu_i$, exactly as in §4.1, and hence a representation denoted $V_{\lambda/\mu} = Ac_{\lambda/\mu}$ of \mathfrak{S}_d . Equivalently, $V_{\lambda/\mu}$ is the image of the map $Ab_{\lambda/\mu} \to Aa_{\lambda/\mu}$ given by right multiplication by $a_{\lambda/\mu}$, or the image of the map $Aa_{\lambda/\mu} \to Ab_{\lambda/\mu}$ given by right multiplication by $b_{\lambda/\mu}$. The decomposition of $V_{\lambda/\mu}$ into irreducible representations is

$$(v) V_{\lambda/\mu} = \sum_{\nu} N_{\mu\nu\lambda} V_{\nu}.$$

Similarly there are skew Schur functors $S_{\lambda/\mu}$, which take a vector space V to the image of $c_{\lambda/\mu}$ on $V^{\otimes d}$; equivalently, $S_{\lambda/\mu}V$ is the image of a natural map (generalizing that in the Exercise 6.14)

(vi)
$$\bigotimes_i (\wedge^{\lambda_i^* - \mu_i^*} V) \to V^{\otimes d} \to \bigotimes_i (\operatorname{Sym}^{\lambda_j^* - \mu_j} V),$$

or

(vii)
$$\bigotimes_i (\operatorname{Sym}^{\lambda_i - \mu_i} V) \to V^{\otimes d} \to \bigotimes_i (\bigwedge^{\lambda_j - \mu_j} V).$$

Given a basis v_1, \ldots, v_k for V and a standard tableau T on λ/μ , one can write down an element v_T in $\bigotimes_i (\wedge^{\lambda_j' - \mu_j'} V)$; for example, corresponding to the displayed tableau, $v_T = v_4 \otimes v_2 \otimes (v_1 \wedge v_3)$. A key fact, generalizing the result of Exercise 6.15, is that the images of these elements under the map (vi) form a basis for $\bigotimes_{\lambda/\mu} V$.

The character of $S_{\lambda/\mu}V$ is given by the Schur function $S_{\lambda/\mu}$: if g is an endomorphism of V with eigenvalues x_1, \ldots, x_k , then

$$\chi_{S_{1},\nu}(g) = S_{1/\mu}(x_1,\ldots,x_k).$$

In terms of basic Schur functors,

$$(ix) \qquad \qquad \mathbb{S}_{\lambda/\mu} V \cong \sum N_{\mu\nu\lambda} \mathbb{S}_{\nu} V.$$

Exercise 6.20*. (a) Show that if $\lambda = (p, q)$, $\mathbb{S}_{(p,q)}V$ is the kernel of the contraction map

$$c_{p,q}: \operatorname{Sym}^p V \otimes \operatorname{Sym}^q V \to \operatorname{Sym}^{p+1} V \otimes \operatorname{Sym}^{q-1} V.$$

(b) If $\lambda = (p, q, r)$, show that $\mathbb{S}_{(p,q,r)}V$ is the intersection of the kernels of two contraction maps $c_{p,q} \otimes \mathbf{1}_r$ and $\mathbf{1}_p \otimes c_{p,r}$, where $\mathbf{1}_i$ denotes the identity map on Symⁱ V.

In general, for $\lambda = (\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_k)$, $\mathbb{S}_{\lambda} V \subset \operatorname{Sym}^{\lambda_1} V \otimes \dots \otimes \operatorname{Sym}^{\lambda_k} V$ is the intersection of the kernels of the k-1 maps

$$\psi_i = 1_{\lambda_i} \otimes \cdots \otimes 1_{\lambda_{i-1}} \otimes c_{\lambda_i, \lambda_{i+1}} \otimes 1_{\lambda_{i+1}} \otimes \cdots \otimes 1_{\lambda_i}, \quad 1 \leq i \leq k-1.$$

(c) For $\lambda = (p, 1, ..., 1)$, show that $S_{\lambda}V$ is the kernel of the contraction map:

$$\mathbb{S}_{(p,1,\ldots,1)}V = \operatorname{Ker}(\operatorname{Sym}^p V \otimes \bigwedge^{d-p} V \to \operatorname{Sym}^{p+1} V \otimes \bigwedge^{d-p-1} V).$$

In general, for any choice of a between 1 and k-1, the intersection of

the kernels of all ψ_i except ψ_a is $S_{\sigma}V \otimes S_{\tau}V$, where $\sigma = (\lambda_1, ..., \lambda_a)$ and $\tau = (\lambda_{a+1}, ..., \lambda_k)$; so $S_{\lambda}V$ is the kernel of a contraction map defined on $S_{\sigma}V \otimes S_{\tau}V$. For example, if a is k-1, and we set $r=\lambda_k$, Pieri's formula writes $S_{\sigma}V \otimes \text{Sym}^rV$ as a direct sum of $S_{\lambda}V$ and other factors $S_{\tau}V$; the general assertion in (b) is equivalent to the claim that $S_{\lambda}V$ is the only factor that is in the kernel of the contraction, ie.,

$$\mathbb{S}_{\lambda}V = \operatorname{Ker}(\mathbb{S}_{(\lambda_1,\ldots,\lambda_{k-1})}V \otimes \operatorname{Sym}^r V \to V^{\otimes (d-r+1)} \otimes \operatorname{Sym}^{r-1} V).$$

These results correspond to writing the representations $V_{\lambda} \subset U_{\lambda}$ of the symmetric group as the intersection of kernels of maps to $U_{\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_t+1, \lambda_{t+1}-1, \dots, \lambda_t}$.

Exercise 6.21. The functorial nature of Weyl's construction has many consequences, which are not explored in this book. For example, if E_* is a complex of vector spaces, the tensor product $E_*^{\otimes d}$ is also a complex, and the symmetric group \mathfrak{S}_d acts on it; when factors in E_p and E_q are transposed past each other, the usual sign $(-1)^{pq}$ is inserted. The image of the Young symmetrizer c_{λ} is a complex $\mathfrak{S}_{\lambda}(E_*)$, sometimes called a *Schur complex*. Show that if E_* is the complex $E_{-1} = V \to E_0 = V$, with the boundary map the identity map, and $\lambda = (d)$, then $\mathfrak{S}_{\lambda}(E_*)$ is the Koszul complex

$$0 \to \bigwedge^d \to \bigwedge^{d-1} \otimes S^1 \to \bigwedge^{d-2} \otimes S^2 \to \cdots \to \bigwedge^1 \otimes S^{d-1} \to S^d \to 0,$$

where $\wedge^i = \wedge^i V$, and $S^j = \operatorname{Sym}^j V$.

§6.2. The Proofs

We need first a small piece of the general story about semisimple algebras, which we work out by hand. For the moment G can be any finite group, although our application is for the symmetric group. If U is a right module over $A = \mathbb{C}G$, let

$$B = \operatorname{Hom}_{G}(U, U) = \{ \varphi \colon U \to U \colon \varphi(v \cdot g) = \varphi(v) \cdot g, \forall v \in U, g \in G \}.$$

Note that B acts on U on the left, commuting with the right action of A; B is called the *commutator* algebra. If $U = \bigoplus U_i^{\oplus n_i}$ is an irreducible decomposition with U_i nonisomorphic irreducible right A-modules, then by Schur's Lemma 1.7

$$B = \bigoplus_{i} \operatorname{Hom}_{G}(U_{i}^{\oplus n_{i}}, U_{i}^{\oplus n_{i}}) = \bigoplus_{i} M_{n_{i}}(\mathbb{C}),$$

where $M_{n_i}(\mathbb{C})$ is the ring of $n_i \times n_i$ complex matrices. If W is any left A-module, the tensor product

$$U \otimes_A W = U \otimes_{\mathbb{C}} W$$
/subspace generated by $\{va \otimes w - v \otimes aw\}$

is a left B-module by acting on the first factor: $b \cdot (v \otimes w) = (b \cdot v) \otimes w$.

§6.2. The Proofs 85

Lemma 6.22. Let U be a finite-dimensional right A-module.

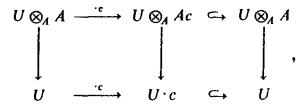
(i) For any $c \in A$, the canonical map $U \otimes_A Ac \to Uc$ is an isomorphism of left B-modules.

- (ii) If W = Ac is an irreducible left A-module, then $U \otimes_A W = Uc$ is an irreducible left B-module.
- (iii) If $W_l = Ac_l$ are the distinct irreducible left A-modules, with m_l the dimension of W_l , then

$$U \cong \bigoplus_{i} (U \otimes_{A} W_{i})^{\oplus m_{i}} \cong \bigoplus_{i} (Uc_{i})^{\oplus m_{i}}$$

is the decomposition of U into irreducible left B-modules.

PROOF. Note first that Ac is a direct summand of A as a left A-module; this is a consequence of the semisimplicity of all representations of G (Proposition 1.5). To prove (i), consider the commutative diagram



where the vertical maps are the maps $v \otimes a \mapsto v \cdot a$; since the left horizontal maps are surjective, the right ones injective, and the outside vertical maps are isomorphisms, the middle vertical map must be an isomorphism.

For (ii), consider first the case where U is an irreducible A-module, so $B = \mathbb{C}$. It suffices to show that dim $U \otimes_A W \leq 1$. For this we use Proposition 3.29 to identify A with a direct sum $\bigoplus_{i=1}^r M_{m_i}\mathbb{C}$ of r matrix algebras. We can identify W with a minimal left ideal of A. Any minimal ideal in the sum of matrix algebras is isomorphic to one which consists of r-tuples of matrices which are zero except in one factor, and in this factor are all zero except for one column. Similarly, U can be identified with the right ideal of r-tuples which are zero except in one factor, and in that factor all are zero except in one row. Then $U \otimes_A W$ will be zero unless the factor is the same for U and W, in which case $U \otimes_A W$ can be identified with the matrices which are zero except in one row and column of that factor. This completes the proof when U is irreducible. For the general case of (ii), decompose $U = \bigoplus_i U_i^{\bigoplus n_i}$ into a sum of irreducible right A-modules, so $U \otimes_A W = \bigoplus_i (U_i \otimes_A W)^{\bigoplus n_i} = \mathbb{C}^{\bigoplus n_k}$ for some k, which is visibly irreducible over $B = \bigoplus_i M_{n_i}(\mathbb{C})$.

Part (iii) follows, since the isomorphism $A \cong \bigoplus W_i^{\oplus m_i}$ determines an isomorphism

$$U \cong U \otimes_{A} A \cong U \otimes_{A} (\bigoplus_{i} W_{i}^{\oplus m_{i}}) \cong \bigoplus_{i} (U \otimes_{A} W_{i})^{\oplus m_{i}}.$$

To prove Theorem 6.3, we will apply Lemma 6.22 to the right \mathbb{CS}_d -module $U = V^{\otimes d}$. That lemma shows how to decompose U as a B-module, where B

is the algebra of all endomorphisms of U that commute with all permutations of the factors. The endomorphisms of U induced by endomorphisms of V are certainly in this algebra B. Although B is generally much larger than $\operatorname{End}(V)$, we have

Lemma 6.23. The algebra B is spanned as a linear subspace of $End(V^{\otimes d})$ by End(V). A subspace of $V^{\otimes d}$ is a sub-B-module if and only if it is invariant by GL(V).

PROOF. Note that if W is any finite-dimensional vector space, then $\operatorname{Sym}^d W$ is the subspace of $W^{\otimes d}$ spanned by all $w^d = d!w \otimes \cdots \otimes w$ as w runs through W. Applying this to $W = \operatorname{End}(V) = V^* \otimes V$ proves the first statement, since $\operatorname{End}(V^{\otimes d}) = (V^*)^{\otimes d} \otimes V^{\otimes d} = W^{\otimes d}$, with compatible actions of \mathfrak{S}_d . The second follows from the fact that $\operatorname{GL}(V)$ is dense in $\operatorname{End}(V)$.

We turn now to the proof of Theorem 6.3. Note that $S_{\lambda}V$ is Uc_{λ} , so parts (2) and (4) follow from Lemmas 6.22 and 6.23. We use the same methods to give a rather indirect but short proof of part (3); for a direct approach see Exercise 6.28. From Lemma 6.22 we have an isomorphism of GL(V)-modules:

$$\mathbb{S}_{\lambda} V \cong V^{\otimes d} \otimes_{A} V_{\lambda} \tag{6.24}$$

with $V_{\lambda} = A \cdot c_{\lambda}$. Similarly for $U_{\lambda} = A \cdot a_{\lambda}$, and since the image of right multiplication by a_{λ} on $V^{\otimes d}$ is the tensor product of symmetric powers, we have

$$\operatorname{Sym}^{\lambda_1} V \otimes \operatorname{Sym}^{\lambda_2} V \otimes \cdots \otimes \operatorname{Sym}^{\lambda_k} V \cong V^{\otimes d} \otimes_A U_{\lambda}. \tag{6.25}$$

But we have an isomorphism $U_{\lambda} \cong \bigoplus_{\mu} K_{\mu\lambda} V_{\mu}$ of A-modules by Young's rule (4.39), so we deduce an isomorphism of GL(V)-modules

$$\operatorname{Sym}^{\lambda_1} V \otimes \operatorname{Sym}^{\lambda_2} V \otimes \cdots \otimes \operatorname{Sym}^{\lambda_k} V \cong \bigoplus_{\mu} K_{\mu\lambda} \mathbb{S}_{\mu} V. \tag{6.26}$$

By what we saw before the statement of the theorem, the trace of g on the left-hand side of (6.26) is the product $H_{\lambda}(x_1, \ldots, x_k)$ of the complete symmetric polynomials $H_{\lambda_i}(x_1, \ldots, x_k)$. Let $S_{\lambda}(g)$ denote the endomorphism of $S_{\lambda}V$ determined by an endomorphism g of V. We therefore have

$$H_{\lambda}(x_1, \ldots, x_k) = \sum_{u} K_{u\lambda} \operatorname{Trace}(\mathbb{S}_u(g)).$$

But these are precisely the relations between the functions H_{λ} and the Schur polynomials S_{μ} [see formula (A.9)], and these relations are invertible, since the matrix $(K_{\mu\lambda})$ of coefficients is triangular with 1's on the diagonal. It follows that Trace $(S_{\lambda}(g)) = S_{\lambda}(x_1, \ldots, x_k)$, which proves part (3).

Note that if $\lambda = (\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_d)$ with d > k and $\lambda_{k+1} \neq 0$, this same argument shows that the trace is $S_{\lambda}(x_1, \dots, x_k, 0, \dots, 0)$, which is zero, for example by (A.6). For g the identity, this shows that $S_{\lambda}V = 0$ in this case. From part (3) we also get

§6.2. The Proofs

$$\dim S_1 V = S_1(1, ..., 1),$$
 (6.27)

and computing
$$S_{\lambda}(1, ..., 1)$$
 via Exercise A.30(ii) yields part (1).

Exercise 6.28. If you have given an independent proof of Problem 6.15, part (3) of Theorem 6.3 can be seen directly. The basis elements v_T for $S_{\lambda}V$ specified in Problem 6.15 are eigenvectors for a diagonal matrix with entries x_1, \ldots, x_k , with eigenvalue $X^a = x_1^{a_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot x_k^{a_k}$, where the tableau T has a_1 1's, a_2 2's, ..., a_k k's. The trace is therefore $\sum K_{\lambda a} X^a$, where $K_{\lambda a}$ is the number of ways to number the boxes of the Young diagram of λ with a_1 1's, a_2 2's, ..., a_k k's. This is just the expression for S_{λ} obtained in Exercise A.31(a).

We conclude this lecture with a few of the standard elaborations of these ideas, in exercise form; they are not needed in these lectures.

Exercise 6.29*. Show that, in the context of Lemma 6.22, if U is a faithful A-module, then A is the commutator of its commutator B:

$$A = \{ \psi \colon U \to U \colon \psi(bv) = b\psi(v), \forall v \in U, b \in B \}.$$

If U is not faithful, the canonical map from A to its bicommutator is surjective. Conclude that, in Theorem 6.3, the algebra of endomorphisms of $V^{\otimes d}$ that commute with GL(V) is spanned by the permutations in \mathfrak{S}_d .

Exercise 6.30. Show that, in Lemma 6.22, there is a natural one-to-one correspondence between the irreducible right A-modules U_i that occur in U and the irreducible left B-modules V_i . Show that there is a canonical decomposition

$$U=\bigoplus (V_i\otimes_{\mathbb{C}} U_i)$$

as a left B-module and as a right A-module. This shows again that the number of times V_i occurs in U is the dimension of U_i , and dually that the number of times U_i occurs is the dimension of V_i . Deduce the canonical decomposition

$$V^{\otimes d} = \bigoplus \mathbb{S}_{\lambda} V \otimes_{\mathbb{C}} V_{\lambda},$$

the sum over partitions λ of d into at most $k = \dim V$ parts; this decomposition is compatible with the actions of GL(V) and \mathfrak{S}_d . In particular, the number of times V_{λ} occurs in the representation $V^{\otimes d}$ of \mathfrak{S}_d is the dimension of $\mathfrak{S}_{\lambda}V$.

Exercise 6.31. Let e be an idempotent in the group algebra $A = \mathbb{C}G$, and let U = eA be the corresponding right A-module. Let E = eAe, a subalgebra of A. The algebra structure in A makes eA a left E-module. Show that this defines an isomorphism of \mathbb{C} -algebras

$$E = eAe \cong \operatorname{Hom}_{A}(eA, eA) = \operatorname{Hom}_{G}(U, U) = B.$$

Exercise 6.32. If H is a subgroup of G, and $e \in \mathbb{C}H$ is an idempotent, corresponding to a representation $W = \mathbb{C}H \cdot e$ of H, show that $\mathbb{C}G \cdot e$ is the induced representation $\operatorname{Ind}_{H}^{G}(W)$. For example, if $\theta: H \to \mathbb{C}^{*}$ is a one-dimensional representation, then

$$\operatorname{Ind}_{H}^{G}(\vartheta) = \mathbb{C}G \cdot e_{\vartheta}, \quad \text{where } e_{\vartheta} = \frac{1}{|G|} \sum_{g \in G} \overline{\vartheta(g)} e_{g}.$$

- [A-B] M. F. Atiyah and R. Bott, A Lefschetz fixed point formula for elliptic complexes: 11. Applications, Ann. Math. 9 (1968), 451-491.
- [A-B-S] M. F. Atiyah, R. Bott, and A. Shapiro, Clifford modules, *Topology* 3, Supp. 1 (1964), 3-38.
- [A-B-W] K. Akin, D. A. Buchsbaum, and J. Weyman, Schur functors and Schur complexes, Adv. Math. 44 (1982), 207-278.
- [Ad] J. F. Adams, Lectures on Lie Groups, W. A. Benjamin, Inc., New York, 1969.
- [Ahl] L. V. Ahlfors, Complex Analysis, Second Edition, McGraw-Hill, New York 1966.
- [A-J-K] Y. J. Abramsky, H. A. Jahn, and R. C. King, Frobenius symbols and the groups S₄, GL(n), O(n), and Sp(n), Can. J. Math. 25 (1973), 941-959.
- [And] G. E. Andrews, The Theory of Partitions, Encyclopedia of Mathematics and Its Applications, vol. 2, Addison-Wesley, Reading, MA, 1976.
- [Ar] S. K. Araki, On root systems and an infinitesimal classification of irreducible symmetric spaces, J. Math. Osaka City Univ. 13 (1963), 1-34.
- [A-T] M. Atiyah and D. O. Tall, Group representations, λ-rings, and the J-homomorphism, Topology 8 (1969), 253-297.
- [B-G-G] I. N. Bernstein, I. M. Gelfand, and S. I. Gelfand, Schubert cells and cohomology of the spaces G/P, Russ. Math. Surv. 28 (1973), 1-26.
- [Boe] H. Boerner, Representations of Groups, Elsevier North-Holland, Amsterdam, 1970.
- [Bor1] A. Borel, Linear Algebraic Groups, W. A. Benjamin, 1969 and (GTM 126), Springer-Verlag, New York, 1991.
- [Bor2] A. Borel, Topology of Lie groups and characteristic classes, Bull. Amer. Math. Soc. 61 (1955), 397-432.
- [Bot] R. Bott, On induced representations, in *The Mathematical Heritage of Hermann Weyl*, Proc. Symp. Pure Math Vol. 48, American Mathematical Society, Providence, RI 1988, pp. 1-13.
- [Bour] N. Bourbaki, Lie Groups and Lie Algebras, Chapters 1-3, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1989; Groupes et algèbres de Lie, Chapitres 4, 5 et 6, Masson, Paris, 1981; Groupes et algèbres de Lie, Chapitres 7 et 8, Diffusion C.C.L.S., Paris, 1975; Algebra 1, Chapter 3, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1989.

- [Br] R. Brauer, On algebras which are connected with the semisimple continuous groups, Ann. Math. 38 (1937), 857-872.
- [B-tD] T. Bröcker and T. tom Dieck, Representations of Compact Lie Groups, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1985.
- [Bu] J. Burroughs, Operations in Grothendieck rings and the symmetric group, Can. J. Math. 26 (1974), 543-550.
- [Ca1] E. Cartan, The Theory of Spinors, Hermann, Paris, 1966, and Dover Publications, 1981.
- [Ca2] E. Cartan, Le principe de dualité et la théorie des groupes simples et semi-simples, Bull. Sci. Math. 49 (1925), 361-374.
- [Cart] P. Cartier, On H. Weyl's character formula, Bull. Amer. Math. Soc. 67 (1961), 228-230.
- [Ch1] C. Chevalley, *Theory of Lie Groups*, Princeton University Press, Princeton, NJ, 1946.
- [Ch2] C. Chevalley, The Algebraic Theory of Spinors, Columbia University Press, New York, 1954.
- [Ch3] Séminaire C. Chevalley 1956-1958, Classification des Groupes de Lie Algébriques, Secrétariat mathématique, Paris, 1958.
- [Ch-S] C. Chevalley and R. D. Schafer, The exceptional simple Lie algebras F_4 and E_6 , *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA.* 36 (1950), 137-141.
- [Co] A. J. Coleman, Induced Representations with Applications to S_n and GL(n), Queens Papers Pure Appl. Math. 4 (1966).
- [C-R] C. W. Curtis and I. Reiner, Representation Theory of Finite Groups and Associative Algebras, Interscience Publishers, New York, 1962.
- [D-C] J. Dieudonné and J. Carrell, Invariant Theory, Old and New, Academic Press, New York, 1971.
- [DC-P] C. De Concini and C. Procesi, A characteristic free approach to invariant theory, Adv. Math. 21 (1976), 330-354.
- [Dem] M. Demazure, A, B, C, D, E, F, etc., Springer Lecture Notes 777, Springer-Verlag, Heidelberg, 1980, pp. 221-227.
- [Di1] J. Dieudonné, Sur les Groupes Classiques, Hermann, Paris, 1967.
- [Di2] J. Dieudonné, Schur functions and group representations, in Young tableaux and Schur functors in algebra and geometry, Astérisque 87–88 (1981), 7–19.
- [Dia] P. Diaconis, Group Representations in Probability and Statistics, Institute of Mathematical Statistics, Hayward, CA, 1988.
- [Don] R. Donagi, On the geometry of Grassmannians, Duke Math. J. 44 (1977), 795-837.
- [Dot] L. Dornhoff, Group Representation Theory, Parts A and B, Marcel Dekker, New York, 1971, 1972.
- [Dr] D. Drucker, Exceptional Lie algebras and the structure of hermitian symmetric spaces, *Mem. Amer. Math. Soc.* 208 (1978).
- [Dy-O] E. B. Dynkin and A. L. Oniščik, Compact global Lie groups, Amer. Math. Soc. Transl., Series 2 21 (1962), 119-192.
- [ES-K] N. El Samra and R. C. King, Reduced determinantal forms for characters of the classical Lie groups, J. Phys. A: Math. Gen. 12 (1979), 2305-2315.
- [Foa] D. Foata (ed.), Combinatoire et Représentation du Groupe Symétrique, Strasbourg 1976, Springer Lecture Notes 579, Springer-Verlag, Heidelberg, 1977.
- [Fr1] H. Freudenthal, Oktaven, Ausnahmegruppen und Oktavengeometrie, Mathematisch Instituut der Rijksuniversiteit te Utrecht, Utrecht, 1951, 1960.
- [Fr2] H. Freudenthal, Lie groups in the foundations of geometry, Adv. Math. 1 (1964), 145-190.
- [Fr-dV] H. Freudenthal and H. de Vries, Linear Lie Groups, Academic Press, New York, 1969.

[Fro1] F. G. Frobenius, Über die Charaktere der symmetrischen Gruppe, Sitz. König. Preuss. Akad. Wissen. (1900), 516-534; Gesammelte Abhandlungen III, Springer-Verlag, Heidelberg, 1968, pp. 148-166.

- [Fro2] F. G. Frobenius, Über die Charaktere der alternirenden Gruppe, Sitz. König. Preuss. Akad. Wissen. (1901), 303-315; Gesammelte Abhandlungen III, Springer-Verlag, Heidelberg, 1968, pp. 167-179.
- [Fu] W. Fulton, Intersection Theory, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1984.
- [G-H] P. Griffiths and J. Harris, *Principles of Algebraic Geometry*, Wiley-Interscience, New York, 1978.
- [Gil] R. Gilmore, Lie Groups, Lie Algebras, and Some of Their Applications, Wiley, New York, 1974.
- [G-N-W] C. Greene, A. Nijenhuis, and H. S. Wilf, A probabilistic proof of a formula for the number of Young tableaux of a given shape, Adv. Math. 31 (1979), 104-109.
- [Gr] J. A. Green, The characters of the finite general linear group, *Trans. Amer. Math. Soc.* 80 (1955), 402-447.
- [Gre] M. L. Green, Koszul cohomology and the geometry of projective varieties, I, II, J. Diff. Geom. 19 (1984), 125-171; 20 (1984), 279-289.
- [Grie] R. L. Griess, Automorphisms of extra special groups and nonvanishing degree 2 cohomology, *Pacific J. Math.* 48 (1973), 403-422.
- [Ha] J. Harris, Algebraic Geometry, Springer-Verlag, New York, to appear.
- [Ham] M. Hamermesh, Group Theory and its Application to Physical Problems, Addison-Wesley, Reading, MA, 1962 and Dover, 1989.
- [Har] G. H. Hardy, Ramanujan, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, MA, 1940.
- [Hel] S. Helgason, Differential Geometry, Lie Groups, and Symmetric Spaces, Academic Press, New York, 1978.
- [Her] R. Hermann, Spinors, Clifford and Cayley Algebras, Interdisciplinary Mathematics Volume VII, 1974.
- [Hi] H. Hiller, Geometry of Coxeter Groups, Pitman, London, 1982.
- [Hol] R. Howe, Very basic Lie theory, Amer. Math. Monthly 90 (1983), 600-623; 91 (1984), 247.
- [Ho2] R. Howe, The classical groups and invariants of binary forms, *Proc. Symp. Pure Math.* 48 (1988), 133-166.
- [Ho3] R. Howe, Remarks on classical invariant theory, Trans. Amer. Math. Soc. 313 (1989), 539-569.
- [H-P] W. V. D. Hodge and D. Pedoe, Methods of Algebraic Geometry, vols. 1 and 2, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, MA, 1947, 1952; 1968.
- [H-S] M. Hausner and J. T. Schwarz, Lie groups; Lie algebras, Gordon and Breach, New York, 1968.
- [Hul] J. E. Humphreys, Introduction to Lie Algebras and Representation Theory, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1972, 1980.
- [Hu2] J. E. Humphreys, Linear Algebraic Groups, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1975, 1981.
- [Hu3] J. E. Humphreys, Representations of SL(2, p), Amer. Math. Monthly 82 (1975), 21-39.
- [Hur] A. Hurwitz, Über die Anzahl der Riemann'schen Flächen mit gegebenen Verzweigungspunkten, Math. Ann. 55 (1902), 53-66.
- [Hus] D. Husemoller, Fibre Bundles, second edition, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1975.
- [In] R. E. Ingram, Some characters of the symmetric group, *Proc. Amer. Math. Soc.* 1 (1950), 358-369.
- [Iv] B. Iversen, The geometry of algebraic groups, Adv. Math. 20 (1976), 57-85.

- [Jac1] N. Jacobson, Lie Algebras, Wiley, New York 1962, and Dover, 1979.
- [Jac2] N. Jacobson, Exceptional Lie Algebras, Marcel Dekker, New York 1971.
- [Jac3] N. Jacobson, Cayley numbers and simple Lie algebras of type G, Duke Math. J. 5 (1939), 775-783.
- [Jac4] N. Jacobson, Triality and Lie algebras of type D_4 , Rend. Circ. Mat. Palermo (2) 13 (1964), 129-153.
- [Ja-Ke] G. James and A. Kerber, *The Representation Theory of the Symmetric Group*, Encyclopedia of Mathematics and Its Applications, vol. 16, Addison-Wesley, Reading, MA, 1981.
- [Jam] G. D. James, The Representation Theory of the Symmetric Groups, Springer Lecture Notes 682, Springer-Verlag, Heidelberg, 1978.
- [J-L] T. Jósefiak and A. Lascoux (eds.), Young Tableaux and Schur Functors in Algebra and Geometry, Torul, Poland 1980, Astérisque 87–88, 1981.
- [Ke] A. Kerber, Representations of Symmetric Groups I, Springer Lecture Notes 240, Springer-Verlag, Heidelberg, 1971.
- [Kem] G. Kempf, Tensor products of representations, Amer. J. Math. 109 (1987), 401-415.
- [Ki1] R. C. King, The dimensions of irreducible tensor representations of the orthogonal and symplectic groups, Can. J. Math. 23 (1971), 176-188.
- [Ki2] R. C. King, Modification rules and products of irreducible representations of the unitary, orthogonal and symplectic groups, J. Math. Phys. 12 (1971), 1588-1598.
- [Kir] A. A. Kirillov, Elements of the Theory of Representations, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1976.
- [KI] A. U. Klymyk, Multiplicities of weights of representations and multiplicities of representations of semisimple Lie algebras, Sov. Math. Dokl. 8 (1967), 1531-1534.
- [K-N] G. Kempf and L. Ness, Tensor products of fundamental representations, Can. J. Math. 40 (1988), 633-648.
- [Kn] D. Knutson, λ-Rings and the Representation Theory of the Symmetric Group, Springer Lecture Notes 308, Springer-Verlag, Heidelberg 1973.
- [Kos] B. Kostant, A formula for the multiplicity of a weight, *Trans. Amer. Math. Soc.* 93 (1959), 53-73.
- [Ko-Te] K. Koike and I. Terada, Young-diagrammatic methods for the representation theory of the classical groups of type B_n , C_n , and D_n , J. Algebra 107 (1987), 466-511.
- [Ku] J. P. S. Kung (ed.), Young Tableaux in Combinatorics, Invariant Theory, and Algebra, Academic Press, New York, 1982.
- [Kum1] S. Kumar, Proof of the Parthasarathy-Ranga Rao-Varadarajan conjecture, *Invent. Math.* 93 (1988), 117-130.
- [Kum2] S. Kumar, A refinement of the PRV conjecture, *Invent. Math.* 97 (1989), 305-311.
- [Le] W. Ledermann, Introduction to Group Characters, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, MA, 1977.
- [Li] P. Littelmann, A Littlewood-Richardson rule for classical groups, C. R. Acad. Sci. Paris 306 (1988), 299-303.
- [LIE] Séminaire Sophus LIE 1954/1955, Théorie des Algèbres de Lie, Topologie des groupes de Lie, École Normale Supérieure, Paris, 1955.
- [Lit1] D. E. Littlewood, The Theory of Group Characters and Matrix Representations of Groups, second ed., Oxford University Press, Oxford, 1950.
- [Lit2] D. E. Littlewood, A University Algebra, William Heinemann Ltd, London, 1950; second ed., 1958, and Dover, 1970.
- [Lit3] D. E. Littlewood, On invariants under restricted groups, *Philos. Trans. Roy. Soc. A* 239 (1944), 387-417.

[Liu] A. Liulevicius, Arrows, symmetries and representation rings, J. Pure Appl. Algebra 19 (1980), 259-273.

- [L-M] H. B. Lawson and M.-L. Michelson, Spin Geometry, Princeton University Press, Princeton, NJ, 1989.
- [L-M-S] V. Lakshmibai, C. Musili, and C. S. Seshadri, Geometry of G/P, Bull. Amer. Math. Soc. 1 (1979), 432-435.
- [Lo] Loos, Symmetric Spaces, W. A. Benjamin, New York, 1969.
- [L-S] A. Lascoux and M. P. Schützenberger, Formulaire raisonné de fonctions symmetriques, U. E. Maths, Paris VII, L.A. 248, 1985.
- [L-T] G. Lancaster and J. Towber, Representation-functors and flag-algebras for the classical groups I, II, J. Algebra 59 (1979), 16-38; 94 (1985), 265-316.
- [L-VdV] R. Lazarsfeld and A. Van de Ven, Topics in the Geometry of Projective Space, DMV Seminar Band 4, Birkhäuser, Boston, MA, 1984.
- [L-V] R. A. Liebler and M. R. Vitale, Ordering the partition characters of the symmetric group, J. Algebra 25 (1973), 487-489.
- [Mac] I. G. Macdonald, Symmetric Functions and Hall Polynomials, Clarendon Press, Oxford, 1979.
- [Mack] G. W. Mackey, Introduction to The Racah-Wigner Algebra in Quantum Theory, by L. C. Biedenharn and J. D. Louck, Encyclopedia of Mathematics and Its Applications, vol. 9, Addison-Wesley, Reading, MA, 1981.
- [M-S] G. Musili and C. S. Seshadri, Standard monomial theory, Springer Lecture Notes 867 (1981), 441-476.
- [Mur1] F. D. Murnaghan, The Theory of Group Representations, The Johns Hopkins Press, Baltimore, 1938.
- [Mur2] F. D. Murnaghan, The Unitary and Rotation Groups, Spartan Books, Washington, DC, 1962.
- [No] K. Nomizu, Lie Groups and Differential Geometry, Mathematics Society of Japan, Tokyo, 1956.
- [N-S] M. A. Naimark and A. I. Stern, *Theory of Group Representations*, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1982.
- [Pe1] M. H. Peel, Hook representations of symmetric groups, Glasgow Math. J. 12 (1971), 136-149.
- [Pe2] M. H. Peel, Specht modules and the symmetric groups, J. Algebra 36 (1975), 88-97.
- [Por] I. R. Porteous, *Topological Geometry*, second edition, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, MA, 1981.
- [Pos] M. Postnikov, Lie Groups and Lie Algebras, MIR, Moscow 1986.
- [Pr] C. Procesi, A Primer of Invariant Theory, Brandeis Lecture Notes 1, 1982.
- [P-S] A. Pressley and G. Segal, Loop Groups, Clarendon Press, Oxford, 1986.
- [P-W] P. Pragacz and J. Weyman, On the construction of resolutions of determinantal ideals: a survey, Springer Lecture Notes 1220 (1986), 73-92.
- [Qu] D. Quillen, The mod 2 cohomology rings of extra-special 2-groups and the spinor groups, Math. Ann. 194 (1971), 197-212.
- [Ra] G. Racah, Lectures on Lie groups, in Group Theoretical Concepts and Methods in Elementary Particle Physics, Gordon and Breach, New York, 1964, 1-36.
- [Sc] R. D. Schafer, An Introduction to Nonassociative Algebras, Academic Press, New York, 1966.
- [Sch] G. W. Schwarz, On classical invariant theory and binary cubics, Ann. Inst. Fourier 37 (1987), 191-216.
- [Sell J-P. Serre, Lie Algebras and Lie Groups, W. A. Benjamin, New York, 1965.
- [Se2] J-P. Serre, Linear Representations of Finite Groups, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1977.

- [Se3] J-P. Serre, Complex Semi-simple Lie Algebras, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1987.
- [S-K] M. Sato and T. Kimura, A classification of irreducible prehomogeneous vector spaces and their relative invariants, *Nagoya Math. J.* 65 (1977), 1-155.
- [Sp] T. A. Springer, *Invariant Theory*, Springer Lecture Notes 565, Springer-Verlag, Heidelberg, 1977.
- [Sta] R. P. Stanley, Theory and Application of Plane Partitions, Parts 1 and 2, Studies Appl. Math. 1 (1971), 167-188, 259-279.
- [Ste1] R. Steinberg, The representations of GL(3, q), GL(4, q), PGL(3, q), and PGL(4, q), Can. J. Math. 3 (1951), 225-235.
- [Ste2] R. Steinberg, Conjugacy classes in Algebraic Groups, Springer Lecture Notes 366, Springer-Verlag, Heidelberg, 1974.
- [S-W] D. H. Sattinger and O. L. Weaver, Lie Groups and Algebras with Applications to Physics, Geometry, and Mechanics, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1986.
- [Ti1] J. Tits, Groupes simples et géométries associées, Proc. Intern. Cong. Math. Stockholm (1962), 197-221.
- [Ti2] J. Tits, Sur les constantes de structure et le théorème d'existence des algèbres de Lie semi-simples, Publ. Math. 1.H.E.S. 31 (1965), 21-58.
- [To] M. L. Tomber, Lie algebras of type F, Proc. Amer. Math. Soc. 4 (1953), 759-768.
- [Tow1] J. Towber, Two new functors from modules to algebras, J. Algebra 47 (1977), 80-104.
- [Tow2] J. Towber, Young symmetry, the flag manifold, and representations of GL(n), J. Algebra 61 (1979), 414-462.
- [Va] V. S. Varadarajan, Lie Groups, Lie Algebras, and Their Representations, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1974, 1984.
- [vdW] B. L. van der Waerden, Reihenentwicklungen und Überschiebungen in der Invariantentheorie, insbesondere im quarternären Giebiet, *Math. Ann.* 113 (1936), 14-35.
- [Vu] T. Vust, Sur la théorie des invariants des groupes classiques, Ann. Inst. Fourier 26 (1976), 1-31.
- [Wa] Z-X. Wan, Lie Algebras, Pergamon Press, New York, 1975.
- [We1] H. Weyl, Classical Groups, Princeton University Press, Princeton, NJ, 1939; second edition, 1946.
- [We2] H. Weyl, Über Algebren, die mit der Komplexgruppe in Zusammenhang stehen, und ihre Darstellungen, Math. Zeit. 35 (1932), 300-320.
- [Ze] A. V. Zelevinsky, Representations of Finite Classical Groups, Springer Lecture Notes 869, Springer-Verlag, Heidelberg 1981.
- [Žel] D. P. Želobenko, Compact Lie Groups and Their Representations, Translations of Mathematical Monographs, vol. 40, American Mathematical Society, Providence, RI, 1973.

	•	

Index of Symbols

```
\mathbb{C}G (group algebra of G), 36
g \cdot v = gv = \rho(g)(v) (group action,
       representation), 3
                                                                 R_K(G) (representation ring over K), 42
V \oplus W, V \otimes W, 4
                                                                 p(d) (number of partitions of d), 44
\Lambda^{n}V, 4
                                                                 \lambda' (conjugate partition to \lambda), 45
Sym"V, 4
                                                                 P_{\lambda}, Q_{\lambda}, 46
V^*, 4
                                                                 a_{\lambda}, b_{\lambda}, 46
(,),4
                                                                 c_{\lambda} (Young symmetrizer), 46
                                                                 V_{\lambda}, 46
V_1^{\oplus a_1} \oplus \cdots \oplus V_k^{\oplus a_k} = a_1 V_1 \oplus \cdots \oplus
                                                                 P_{I}(x) (power sum), 48, 459
      a_k V_k = a_1 V_1 + \cdots + a_k V_k, 7
                                                                 \Delta(x) (discriminant), 48, 459
U (trivial rep.), 9
                                                                 [f(x)]_{(l_1,\ldots,l_k)}, 48, 459
V (standard rep.), 9
                                                                 S_{\lambda} (Schur polynomial), 49, 454
U' (alternating rep.), 9
                                                                 A = \mathbb{C}\mathfrak{S}_{d} (group ring of \mathfrak{S}_{d}), 52
\chi_{\nu} (character of V), 13
                                                                 S<sub>1</sub>, 54
                                                                 U_{\lambda}, 54
Tr (trace), 13
                                                                 \psi_{\lambda}, 54
[g] (conjugacy class of g), 14
                                                                 P^{(1)}, 55, 459–460
\mathbb{C}_{\text{class}}(G) (class functions on), 16
(,) (inner product), 16
                                                                 \omega_{\lambda}(i), 55, 459–460
S<sub>d</sub> (symmetric group), 18
                                                                 X^{\lambda} = x_1^{\lambda_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot x_k^{\lambda_k}, 55, 459-460
                                                                 K_{\mu\nu} (Kostka number), 56, 456
Al (alternating group), 18
R(G) (representation ring of G), 22
                                                                 V_1 \circ \ldots \circ V_k (outer product), 58
N_{\lambda\mu\nu} (Littlewood-Richardson number),
D_{2\pi} (dihedral group), 30
C_m (Clifford algebra), 30
                                                                        58, 79, 82, 424, 427, 455-456
SL_2(\mathbb{Z}/3), 31
                                                                 C_{\lambda\mu\nu}, 61
\operatorname{Res}_{H}^{G}V, \operatorname{Res}(V) (restriction of
                                                                 GL_2(\mathbb{F}_q), SL_2(\mathbb{F}_q), PGL_2(\mathbb{F}_q), 67
                                                                 S<sub>1</sub> V (Schur functor, Weyl module), 76-77
       representation), 32
\operatorname{Ind}_{H}^{G}V, \operatorname{Ind}(V) (induced representation),
                                                                 \chi_{S,V}(g), 76-77
                                                                 S_{\lambda/\mu}, c_{\lambda/\mu}, V_{\lambda/\mu}, S_{\lambda/\mu}, 82-3
```

GIR, GL(V), Aut(V) = SL_nR, 95 B_n , 95 N_n , 96 SO_R = SO(n), SO _k , R = SO(k , l), 96 Sp, R, 96 Q_R = O(n), 97 GL_nC, SL_nC, 97 SO_C, 97 $V_n = U(n)$, SU(n), $U_{k,l} = U(k, l)$, SU(k , l), 98 SL_nH, 98–100 Sp(n), 98–100 $V_{n,q}$ H, 98–100 $V_{n,q}$ H, 98–100 Z(G) (center of G), 101 PSL_nR, PSL_nC, PGL_nC, PSO_nR, PSO_nC, PSp_2, R, PSp_2, C, 102 Spin_R, Spin_nC, 102 V_n (dangent space), 105 V_n (conjugation by g), 105 Ad, ad (adjoint actions), 106–107 V_n (conjugation by g), 105 Ad, ad (adjoint actions), 106–107 V_n (conjugation by v), 105 V_n (conjugation by v), 107 V_n (v), 100 V_n (v), 100 V_n (v), 100 V_n (v), 100 V_n (v), 100 $V_$	CI m CI (II) A(II) CI m Of	This (an institution and a filmen in 18/) 152
N_n , 96 SO, $R = SO(n)$, SO _{k,1} R = SO(k, l), 96 Q_n R = O(n), 97 GL _n C, SL _n C, 97 SO _n C, 97 SO _n C, 97 SO _n C, 97 SU _{k,1} = SU(k, l), 98 SU _{k,1} = SU(k, l), 98 SU _{k,1} = SU(k, l), 98 SU _{k,1} + 98-100 Sp(n) = U _n (n), 98-100 U _{n,q} + 1, 98-100 U _{n,q} (left multiplication by g), 105 FSO _n C, C, PSp _{2n} R, PSp _{2n} C, 102 Spin, R, Spin, C, 103 Spin, C, sl, R, 113 Sp _{2n} C, 11	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
SO, R = SO(n), SO _k , R = SO(k, l), 96 Sp, R, 96 $Q_R = O(n)$, 97 GL, C, SL, C, 97 SO, C, 98 So, C, 102 SO, C, 98 SO, C, 102 SO, C, 113 So, C,	•••	 -
$Sp_n R, 96$ $Q_n R = O(n), 97$ $SQ_n C, 97$ $SQ_n C, 97$ $Sp_{2n} C, 97$ $Sp_{2n} C, 97$ $Sp_{2n} C, 97$ $SU_n = U(n), SU(n), U_{k,l} = U(k, l), SU_{k,l} = SU(k, l), 98$ $SU_{k,l} = SU(k, l), 198$ $SU_{k,l}$	•••	
$\begin{array}{llllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$		
GL_nC, SL_nC, 97 SO_nC, 97 $U_n = U(n)$, SU(n), $U_{k,1} = U(k, l)$, SU_{k,1} = SU(k, l), 98 GL_nH, 98 GL_nH, 98-100 Sp(n) = $U_n(n)$, 98-100 Sp(n) = $U_n(n)$, 98-100 Sp(n) = $U_n(n)$, 98-100 $U_n^*(H)$, 98-100 Sp(n) = $U_n(n)$, 98-100 Sp(n) = $U_n(n)$, 98-100 Sp(n) = $U_n(n)$, 98-100 $U_n^*(H)$, 98-100 Sp(n) = $U_n(n)$, 98-100 $U_n^*(H)$, 98-100		
SO _n C, 97 Sp _{2n} C, 97 U _n = U(n), SU(n), U _{k,l} = U(k, l), SU _{k,l} = SU(k, l), 98 GL _n H, 98 SL _n H, 98-100 SU _{p,n} H, 98-100 U _{p,n} H, 98-100 U _{l,n} (H), 98-100 U _{l,n} (Ited rep. of sl ₃ C with highest weight aL ₁ + b(L ₁ + L ₂), 176, 244 R (the set of roots), 198 v _a (subalgebra \(\top\) s _a corresponding to H, X, Y in sl ₂ C, 200 V _a (elts. of s _a corresponding to H, X, Y in sl ₂ C, 200 V _a (elts. of s _a corresponding to H, X, Y in sl ₂ C, 200 V _a (elts. of s _a corresponding to H, X, Y in sl ₂ C, 200 V _a (elts. of s _a corresponding to H, X, Y in sl ₂ C, 200 V _a (elts. of s _a corresponding to H, X, Y in sl ₂ C, 200 V _a (elts. of s _a corresponding to H, X, Y in sl ₂ C, 200 V _a (elts. of s _a corresponding to H, X, Y in sl ₂ C, 200 V _a (elts. of s _a corresponding to H, X, Y		
$\begin{array}{llllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$	**	
$\begin{array}{llllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$	SO _n C, 97	
SU _{k,1} = SU(k, l), 98 GI _{k,m} H, 98 = 100 SL _m H, 98 = 100 U _{p,q} H, 98 = 100 U _{p,q} H, 98 = 100 U _{l,q} H, 198 = 100 U _{l,q} H, 199 = 100	$\operatorname{Sp}_{2n}\mathbb{C}, 97$	Λ _R (root lattice), 165–166, 198, 213
GL _n H, 98 SL _n H, 98-100 Sp(n) = $U_{11}(n)$, 98-100 $U_{n,r}^*(H)$, 98-100 $U_{n,r}^*(H)$, 98-100 Z(G) (center of G), 101 PSL _n R, PSL _n C, PGL _n C, PSO _n R, PSO _n C, PSp _{2n} R, PSp _{2n} C, 102 Spin _n R, Spin _r C, 102 T_eG (tangent space), 105 m_e (left multiplication by g), 105 V_g (conjugation by g), 105 V_g (conjugation by g), 107 [,] (bracket in Lie algebra), 107 gl(V), gl _n R, 112 v_n , 113 v_n , 115 v_n , 117 v_n , 118 v_n , 20n-parameter subgroup), 115 v_n , 118 v_n , 20n-parameter subgroup), 115 v_n , 211 v_n , 212 v_n , 222 v_n , 223 v_n , 224 v_n , 225 v_n , 227 v_n , 228 v_n , 229 v_n , 229 v_n , 229 v_n , 229 v_n , 220 v	$U_n = U(n), SU(n), U_{k,l} = U(k, l),$	$l: \Lambda_R \to \mathbb{R}, 166, 202, 243$
SL _n H ₁ , 98-100 $ p(n) = U_{n}(n), 98-100 $ $ p(n) = U_{n}(n), 99-10 $ $ p(n) = U_{n}(n),$	$SU_{k,l} = SU(k,l), 98$	Λ_{W} (weight lattice), 172, 200
Sp(n) = $U_{H}(n)$, 98–100 $U_{p,q}H$, 98–100 $U_{p,q}H$, 98–100 $Z(G) \text{ (center of } G)$, 101 $PSL_{m}R, PSL_{m}C, PGL_{m}C, PSO_{m}R$, $PSO_{m}C, PSP_{2m}R, PSP_{2m}C, 102$ Spin_mR, Spin_mC, 102 $T_{r}G \text{ (tangent space)}, 105$ $m_{g} \text{ (left multiplication by } g)$, 105 $M_{g} \text{ (conjugation by } g)$, 105 $M_{g} \text{ (conjugation by } g)$, 105 $M_{g} \text{ (conjugation by } g)$, 105 $M_{g} \text{ (left multiplication by } g)$, 107 $I_{g} \text{ (left multiplication by } g)$, 105 $M_{g} \text{ (conjugation by } g)$, 105 $M_{g} \text{ (left multiplication by } g)$, 105 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 200 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 200 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 200 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 200 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 200 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 200 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 200 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 200 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 200 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 200 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 200 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 200 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 200 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 200 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 201 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 202 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} \text{ corresponding to } H, X, Y \text{ in sl}_{2}C)$, 202 $M_{g} \text{ (reflection on } h^{*} corr$	GL, H, 98	$\Gamma_{a,b}$ (irred. rep. of $\mathfrak{sl}_3\mathbb{C}$ with highest weight
$\begin{array}{llllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$	SL, H, 98-100	$aL_1 + b(L_1 + L_2)$, 176, 244
$\begin{array}{llllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$	$Sp(n) = U_{H}(n), 98-100$	R (the set of roots), 198
$\begin{array}{llllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$	$U_{n,q}$ HI, 98-100	s_a (subalgebra $\cong sl_2\mathbb{C}$ corresponding
PSL _n R, PSL _n C, PGL _n C, PSO _n R, PSO _n C, PSP _{2n} R, PSP _{2n} C, 102 Spin _n R, Spin _n C, 102 T_eG (tangent space), 105 m_g (left multiplication by g), 105 V_g (conjugation by g), 105 Ad, ad (adjoint actions), 106–107 [,] (bracket in Lie algebra), 107 $gl(V)$, gl_nR , 109 sl_nR , 112 $so_nR = o_nR$, 112 $so_nR = o_nR$, 112 $so_nR = o_nR$, 113 so_nR , 110 so_nR , 113 so_nR , 113 so_nR , 113 so_nR , 115 so_nR , 117 so_nR , 118 so_nR , 119 so_nR , 119 so_nR , 119 so_nR , 119 so_nR , 110 so_nR , 110 so_nR , 1110 so_nR , 1110 so_nR , 1111 so_nR , 1111 so_nR , 112 so_nR , 112 so_nR , 112 so_nR , 113 so_nR , 114 so_nR , 115 so_nR , 113 so_nR , 114 so_nR , 115 so_nR , 119 so_nR , 119 so_nR , 119 so_nR	* * *	to root a), 200
PSL _n R, PSL _n C, PGL _n C, PSO _n R, PSO _n C, PSP _{2n} R, PSP _{2n} C, 102 Spin _n R, Spin _n C, 102 T_eG (tangent space), 105 m_g (left multiplication by g), 105 V_g (conjugation by g), 105 Ad, ad (adjoint actions), 106–107 [,] (bracket in Lie algebra), 107 $gl(V)$, gl_nR , 109 sl_nR , 112 $so_nR = o_nR$, 112 $so_nR = o_nR$, 112 $so_nR = o_nR$, 113 so_nR , 110 so_nR , 113 so_nR , 113 so_nR , 113 so_nR , 115 so_nR , 117 so_nR , 118 so_nR , 119 so_nR , 119 so_nR , 119 so_nR , 119 so_nR , 110 so_nR , 110 so_nR , 1110 so_nR , 1110 so_nR , 1111 so_nR , 1111 so_nR , 112 so_nR , 112 so_nR , 112 so_nR , 113 so_nR , 114 so_nR , 115 so_nR , 113 so_nR , 114 so_nR , 115 so_nR , 119 so_nR , 119 so_nR , 119 so_nR	Z(G) (center of G), 101	H_{α} , (elts. of s_{α} corresponding to H, X, Y
PSO _n C, PSp _{2n} R, PSp _{2n} C, 102 Spin _n R, Spin _n C, 102 T_cG (tangent space), 105 m_g (left multiplication by g), 105 Ψ_g (conjugation by g), 105 Ad, ad (adjoint actions), 106–107 [,] (bracket in Lie algebra), 107 $gl(V)$, gl_nR , 109 sl_nR , 112 $so_nR = o_nR$, 112 $so_nR = o_nR$, 112 m_n , 113 m_nR , 113 m_nR , 113 m_nR , 113 so_mC , 113 so_mS_nC , 113 so_nS_nC , 113		
Spin, R, Spin, C, 102 T_eG (tangent space), 105 m_g (left multiplication by g), 105 Ad , ad (adjoint actions), 106–107 [,] (bracket in Lie algebra), 107 $gl(V)$, gl_nR , 109 sl_nR , 112 $so_nR = o_nR$, 112 $so_nR = o_nR$, 112 $so_nR = o_nR$, 112 so_nC , 113 so_mC , 117 so_mC , 113 so_mC , 114 so_mC , 114		
T _e G (tangent space), 105 m _g (left multiplication by g), 105 Ψ _g (conjugation by g), 105 Ad, ad (adjoint actions), 106–107 [,] (bracket in Lie algebra), 107 gl(V), gl _n R, 109 sl _n R, 112 so _n R = o _n R, 112 sp _{2n} R, 112 u _n , 113 so _m C, 113 sp _{2n} C, 12 sp _{2n} C, (symplectic Lie algebras), 239 x _{1,1} , y ₁ , z ₁ , y ₁ , y ₁ , y ₁ (elts. of s _a corresponding to H _x , X, Y in sl ₂ C), 200 W _a (reflection on h* corresponding to root α), 200 S _a (hyperplane in h* corresponding to root α), 200 S _a (hyperplane in h* corresponding to P(positive roots), R ⁻ (positive roots), R ⁻ (negative roots), R ⁻ (positive roots), R ⁻ (negative roots), 205 Sp _{1n} C, (indamental weights), 205 Sp _{1n} C, (indamental weights), 205 Sp _{1n} C, (irred. rep. with highest wt. a ₁ ω ₁ , a _n (irred. rep. with highest wt. a ₁ ω ₁ , a _n (irred. rep. with highest wt. a ₁ ω ₁ , a _n (irred. rep. with highest wt. a ₁ ω ₁ , a _n (irred. rep. with highest wt. a ₁ ω ₁ , a _n (irred. rep. with highest wt. a ₁ ω ₁ , a _n (irred. rep. with highest wt. a ₁ ω ₁ ω ₁ ω ₁ 21, 21, 21, 21, 21, 21, 21, 21, 21, 21,		
m _g (left multiplication by g), 105 Ψ _g (conjugation by g), 105 Ad, ad (adjoint actions), 106–107 [,] (bracket in Lie algebra), 107 gl(V), gl _n R, 109 sl _n R, 112 so _n R = o _n R, 112 sp _{2n} R, 113 μ _n , 113 μ _n R, 113 gl _n C, sl _n C, 113 so _m C, 113 so _m C, 113 so _m C, 113 so _m C, 113 sp _{2n} C, 113 sp _{2n} C, 113 φ _χ (one-parameter subgroup), 115 exp (exponential map), 115 χ * γ = log(exp(X)·exp(Y)), 117 Z(g) (center of g), 121 β _{ss} gl _x R _y gg = [g, g] (commutator subalgebra), 122 Rad(g) (radical of g), 123 g _{ss} = g/Rad(g), 127 χ = X _s + X _n (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482 H, 147 γ (conjugation by g), 105 $W_α$ (reflection on h* corresponding to root α), 200 $W_α$ (reflection on h* corresponding to root α), 200 $W_α$ (reflection on h* corresponding to root α), 200 $W_α$ (thyperplane in h* corresponding to root α), 200 $W_α$ (thyperplane in h* corresponding to root α), 200 $W_α$ (thyperplane in h* corresponding to root α), 200 $W_α$ (thyperplane in h* corresponding to root α), 200 $W_α$ (thyperplane in h* corresponding to root α), 200 $W_α$ (thyperplane in h* corresponding to root α), 200 $W_α$ (thyperplane in h* corresponding to root α), 200 $W_α$ (thyperplane in h* corresponding to Root α), 200 $W_α$ (thyperplane in h* corresponding to Root α), 200 $W_α$ (thyperplane in h* corresponding to Root α), 200 $W_α$ (thyperplane in h* corresponding to Root α), 200 $W_α$ (thyperplane in h* corresponding to Root α), 200 $W_α$ (thyperplane in h* corresponding to Root α), 200 $W_α$ (thyperplane in h* corresponding to Root α), 200 $W_α$ (the devel group), 201 $W_α$ (closed Weyl chamber), 205 $W_α$ (the devel group), 205 $W_α$ (closed Weyl chamber), 205 $W_α$ (closed Weyl chamber), 205 $W_α$ (the devel group), 205 $W_α$ (closed Weyl chamber), 205 $W_α$ (closed Weyl chamber), 205 $W_α$ (=
$Ψ_q$ (conjugation by g), 105 Ad, ad (adjoint actions), 106–107 [,] (bracket in Lie algebra), 107 gl(V), gl_nR, 109 sl_nR, 112 so_nR = o_nR, 112 sp_{2n}R, 112 yw (consequence) sl_nR, 113 so_mC, 113 sp_{2n}C, (symplectic Lie groups), 239 sp_{2n}C (symplectic Lie algebras), 239 X _{1,1,1} , Y _{1,1} , Z _{1,1} , U ₁ , V ₁ (elements in sp _{2n} C),	_	
Ad, ad (adjoint actions), $106-107$ [,] (bracket in Lie algebra), 107 gl(V), $gl_n\mathbb{R}$, 109 gl _n \mathbb{R}, 112 gs _{o_n\mathbb{R}} = o _n \mathbb{R}, 112 gs _{o_n\mathbb{R}} = o _n \mathbb{R}, 112 gs _{o_n\mathbb{R}} , 113 gl _n \mathbb{C}, sl _n \mathbb{C}, 113 ggl _n \mathbb{C}, sl _n \mathbb{C}, 113 gs _{o_nC} , 113 gs _{o_n\mathbb{C} , 113 gs _{o_n\mathbb} , 115 gs _{o_n\mathbb{C} , 113 gs _{o_n\mathbb{C} , 113 gs		- '
[,] (bracket in Lie algebra), 107 $gl(V)$, $gl_n\mathbb{R}$, 109 $gl_n\mathbb{R}$, 112 $gl_n\mathbb{R}$, 113 $gl_n\mathbb{R}$, 114 $gl_n\mathbb{R}$, 115 $gl_n\mathbb{R}$, 117 $gl_n\mathbb{R}$, 118 $gl_n\mathbb{R}$, 119		
	• •	•
si_n R, 112 so_n R = o_n R, 112 so_n R = o_n R, 112 si_{2n} R, 112 si_{2n} R, 112 si_{2n} R, 113 si_{2n} R, 12 si		
so $_{n}\mathbb{R} = o_{_{n}}\mathbb{R}$, 112 sp $_{2n}\mathbb{R}$, 112 $u_{_{n}}$, 113 $u_{_{n}}$, 113 $u_{_{n}}$, 113 $u_{_{n}}\mathbb{R}$, 113 $u_{_{$		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
sp _{2n} R, 112 u_n , 113 b_n R, 113 m_n R, 113 gl_n C, sl _n C, 113 sp _{2n} C, 113 pl_n C, 114 sp _{2n} C, 115 pl_n C, 115 pl_n C, 116 sp _{2n} C, 117 pl_n C, 118 pl_n C, 119 pl_n C, 11		
$\begin{array}{llll} u_n, 113 & 202 \\ b_n \mathbb{R}, 113 & $	***	N7 . 4
b _n R, 113 n_n R, 113 gl_n C, sl_n C, 113 so_m C, 120 so_m C,		
$n_n\mathbb{R}$, 113 $gl_n\mathbb{C}$, $sl_n\mathbb{C}$, 113 $so_m\mathbb{C}$, 114 $so_m\mathbb{C}$, 115 s		
$\begin{array}{lll} \operatorname{gl}_{n}\mathbb{C}, \operatorname{sl}_{n}\mathbb{C}, 113 & 205, 306 \\ \operatorname{so}_{m}\mathbb{C}, 113 & \operatorname{r}_{a_{1},\ldots,a_{n}} (\operatorname{irred. rep. with highest wt.} \\ \operatorname{sp}_{2n}\mathbb{C}, 113 & a_{1}\omega_{1} + \cdots + a_{n}\omega_{n}), 205 \\ \varphi_{X} (\operatorname{one-parameter subgroup}), 115 & B (\operatorname{Killing form}), 206 \\ \operatorname{exp} (\operatorname{exponential map}), 115 & B (\operatorname{Killing form}), 206 \\ X * Y = \log(\operatorname{exp}(X) \cdot \operatorname{exp}(Y)), 117 & H_{l} = E_{l,l}, 211, 239 \\ Z(g) (\operatorname{center of g}), 121 & \rho: \operatorname{Grass}_{k}V \to \mathbb{P}(\wedge^{k}V) (\operatorname{Plücker} \\ \operatorname{gubalgebra}), 122 & \rho: \operatorname{Grass}_{k}V \to \mathbb{P}(\wedge^{k}V) (\operatorname{Plücker} \\ \operatorname{embedding}), 227 & embedding), 227 \\ \operatorname{Rad}(g) (\operatorname{radical of g}), 123 & \varphi_{a_{1},\ldots,a_{n}}, 231 \\ \operatorname{gs_{ss}} = \operatorname{g}/\operatorname{Rad}(g), 127 & \varphi_{a_{1},\ldots,a_{n}}, 231 \\ X = X_{s} + X_{n} (\operatorname{Jordan decomposition}), & S^{s}V = \bigoplus S^{a}V, 235 - 236, 398 \\ Q (\operatorname{skew-symmetric bilinear form}), 238 \\ \operatorname{H}, 147 & \operatorname{Sp}_{2n}\mathbb{C} (\operatorname{symplectic Lie groups}), 239 \\ X, 147 & \operatorname{sp}_{2n}\mathbb{C} (\operatorname{symplectic Lie algebras}), 239 \\ Y, 147 & X_{l,J}, Y_{l,J}, Z_{l,J}, U_{l}, V_{l} (\operatorname{elements in sp}_{2n}\mathbb{C}), \end{array}$		•
sp _{2n} C, 113 $σ_X$ (one-parameter subgroup), 115 exp (exponential map), 115 $X * Y = \log(\exp(X) \cdot \exp(Y))$, 117 $Z(g)$ (center of g), 121 $P_k g$, $\mathcal{D}^k g$, $\mathcal{D} g = [g, g]$ (commutator subalgebra), 122 Rad(g) (radical of g), 123 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 127 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 128 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 129 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 127 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 127 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 128 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 129 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 129 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 127 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 127 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 123 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 127 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 123 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 127 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 123 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 127 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 123 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 127 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 127 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 127 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 128 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 129 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 120 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 121 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 123 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 124 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 125 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 125 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 126 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 127 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 128 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 129 $P_k g = g/Rad(g)$, 129 $P_k g = $		•
$ \varphi_X $ (one-parameter subgroup), 115 $ \exp (\exp \operatorname{ponential map}), 115 $ $ X * Y = \log(\exp(X) \cdot \exp(Y)), 117 $ $ Z(\mathfrak{g}) $ (center of \mathfrak{g}), 121 $ \mathcal{P}_k \mathfrak{g}, \mathcal{P}^k \mathfrak{g}, \mathcal{P} \mathfrak{g} = [\mathfrak{g}, \mathfrak{g}] $ (commutator subalgebra), 122 $ \operatorname{Rad}(\mathfrak{g}) $ (radical of \mathfrak{g}), 123 $ \mathfrak{g}_{ss} = \mathfrak{g}/\operatorname{Rad}(\mathfrak{g}), 127 $ $ X = X_s + X_n $ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482 $ H_1 = E_{t,t}, 211, 239 $ $ \rho: \operatorname{Grass}_k V \to \mathbb{P}(\wedge^k V) $ (Plücker embedding), 227 $ D_k(k^{th}) $ power of determinant), 231 $ \Phi_{a_1, \dots, a_n}, 231 $ $ \Psi_{\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_n}, 231 $ $ \Psi_{\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_n$		1
exp (exponential map), 115 $X * Y = \log(\exp(X) \cdot \exp(Y)), 117$ $Z(g) \text{ (center of g), 121}$ $\mathcal{D}_k g, \mathcal{D}^k g, \mathcal{D} g = [g, g] \text{ (commutator subalgebra), 122}$ $\operatorname{Rad}(g) \text{ (radical of g), 123}$ $g_{ss} = g/\operatorname{Rad}(g), 127$ $X = X_s + X_n \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $H, 147$ $X = X_s + X_n \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $H, 147$ $X = X_s + X_n \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $X = X_s + X_n \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $X = X_s + X_n \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $X = X_s + X_n \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $X = X_s + X_n \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $X = X_s + X_n \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $X_s = X_s + X_s + X_s \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $X_s = X_s + X_s + X_s \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $X_s = X_s + X_s + X_s \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $X_s = X_s + X_s + X_s \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $X_s = X_s + X_s + X_s \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $X_s = X_s + X_s + X_s \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $X_s = X_s + X_s + X_s \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $X_s = X_s + X_s + X_s \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $X_s = X_s + X_s + X_s \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $X_s = X_s + X_s + X_s \text{ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482}$ $X_s = X_s + X_$	·	
$X * Y = \log(\exp(X) \cdot \exp(Y))$, 117 $Z(g)$ (center of g), 121 $\mathcal{P}_k g$, $\mathcal{P}_k g$		· - ·
Z(g) (center of g), 121 $\mathcal{D}_k g$, $\mathcal{D}^k g$, $\mathcal{D} g = [g, g]$ (commutator subalgebra), 122 Rad(g) (radical of g), 123 $g_{ss} = g/\text{Rad}(g)$, 127 $X = X_s + X_n$ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482 H , 147 G (symplectic Lie groups), 239 G (symplectic Lie algebras), 239	- · -	* · · · • • • • • • · · · · · · · · · ·
$\mathcal{D}_k g, \mathcal{D}^k g, \mathcal{D} g = [g, g]$ (commutator subalgebra), 122 D_k (k^{th} power of determinant), 231 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 123 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 127 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 128 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 127 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 128 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 129 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 120 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 121 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 122 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 123 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 123 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 123 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 124 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 125 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 125 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 126 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 127 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 128 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 128 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 129 $Q_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 120 $Q_{ss} = $	- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
subalgebra), 122 Rad(g) (radical of g), 123 $g_{ss} = g/Rad(g)$, 127 $X = X_s + X_n$ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482 $G_{ss} = g(f)$, 127 $G_{ss} = g(f)$, 128 $G_{ss} = g(f)$, 128 $G_{ss} = g(f)$, 128 $G_{ss} = g(f)$, 129 $G_{ss} =$	327	
Rad(g) (radical of g), 123 $g_{ss} = g/\text{Rad}(g), 127$ $X = X_s + X_n \text{ (Jordan decomposition)}, 128, 482$ $H, 147$ $X = X_s + X_n \text{ (Jordan decomposition)}, 238$ $U = \bigoplus S^n V, 235 - 236, 398$ $U = \bigoplus S^n V, 235 - $		٥,,
$g_{ss} = g/\text{Rad}(g), 127$ $X = X_s + X_n \text{ (Jordan decomposition)},$ $128, 482$ $H, 147$ $X = X_s + X_n \text{ (Jordan decomposition)},$ $128, 482$ $Y = \bigoplus S^n V, 235 - 236, 398$ $Q \text{ (skew-symmetric bilinear form)}, 238$ $Sp_{2n}C, \text{ (symplectic Lie groups)}, 239$ $Sp_{2n}C \text{ (symplectic Lie algebras)}, 239$ $Sp_{2n}C \text{ (symplectic Lie algebras)}, 239$ $X_{l,j}, Y_{l,j}, Z_{l,j}, U_l, V_l \text{ (elements in } \mathfrak{sp}_{2n}C),$	e ,.	***
$X = X_s + X_n$ (Jordan decomposition), 128, 482 Q (skew-symmetric bilinear form), 238 H , 147 $Sp_{2n}\mathbb{C}$, (symplectic Lie groups), 239 X , 147 $Sp_{2n}\mathbb{C}$ (symplectic Lie algebras), 239 Y , 147 $X_{l,j}$, $Y_{l,j}$, $Z_{l,j}$, U_l , V_l (elements in $sp_{2n}\mathbb{C}$),		
128, 482 Q (skew-symmetric bilinear form), 238 H , 147 $Sp_{2n}\mathbb{C}$, (symplectic Lie groups), 239 X , 147 $sp_{2n}\mathbb{C}$ (symplectic Lie algebras), 239 Y , 147 $X_{l,j}$, $Y_{l,j}$, $Z_{l,j}$, U_l , V_l (elements in $sp_{2n}\mathbb{C}$),		
H, 147 Sp _{2n} C, (symplectic Lie groups), 239 X, 147 sp _{2n} C (symplectic Lie algebras), 239 Y, 147 $X_{l,j}$, $Y_{l,j}$, $Z_{l,j}$, U_l , V_l (elements in sp _{2n} C),	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
X, [47 $\mathfrak{sp}_{2n}\mathbb{C}$ (symplectic Lie algebras), 239 Y, 147 $X_{1,j}, Y_{i,j}, Z_{i,j}, U_i$, (elements in $\mathfrak{sp}_{2n}\mathbb{C}$),	128, 482	The state of the s
Y, 147 $X_{l,j}$, $Y_{l,j}$, $Z_{l,j}$, U_l , V_l (elements in $\mathfrak{sp}_{2n}\mathbb{C}$),	Н, 147	Sp _{2n} C, (symplectic Lie groups), 239
The state of the s	X, 147	sp _{2n} C (symplectic Lie algebras), 239
V_{σ} , 147 240	Y, 147	$X_{l,j}, Y_{l,j}, Z_{l,j}, U_l, V_l$ (elements in $\mathfrak{sp}_{2n}\mathbb{C}$),
	V_{α} , 147	240

Index of Symbols 545

Γ_{a_1,\ldots,a_n} (irred. rep. of $\mathfrak{sp}_{2n}\mathbb{C}$ with highest	ℤ[Λ], 375
wt. $\Sigma a_i(L_1 + \cdots + L_i))$, 260	$e(\lambda)$, 375
V ^(k) (irred. rep. with highest wt.	Char: $R(g) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}[\Lambda]^{\mathfrak{M}}$, 375
$L_1 + \cdots + L_k$, 260	$\Gamma_1, \ldots, \Gamma_n$ (irred. reps. with highest wts.
V ^(d) , 263	$\omega_1, \ldots, \omega_n$), 376
S _(A) V, 263	$A_i, B_i, B, C_i, D_i, D^+, D^-, 377-378$
S ^{⟨··⟩} , 265, 398	λ' (exterior power operator), 380–381
Q (symmetric bilinear form), 268	ψ^{\prime} (Adams operator), 380–381
SO _m C, (orthogonal Lie groups), 268	b (Borel subalgebra), 382–383
so _m C (orthogonal Lie algebras), 268	B (Borel subgroup), 382–383
$H_i, X_{i,j}, Y_{i,j}, Z_{i,j}, U_i, V_i$ (elements	P (parabolic subgroup), 384
in \mathfrak{so}_{2n}), 270	p (parabolic subalgebra), 384
V ^[d] , 296	$\mathfrak{p}(\Sigma)$, 385
S _[A] V, 296	L_{λ} (line bundle), 392
S ^[-] , 297, 398	u_W , 396
O(V, Q) (orthogonal group), 301	B·W·B, 396
C = C(Q) = Cliff(V, Q) (Clifford algebra),	$U, U^{-}, U(W), U(W)', 396$
301	$(-1)^W = sgn(W), 400$
$C = C^{\text{even}} \oplus C^{\text{odd}} = C^+ \oplus C^-, 302$	ρ (half the sum of the positive roots), A_{μ} ,
$\mathfrak{so}(Q)$, $\mathfrak{303}$	400
$S^+ = \bigwedge^{\text{even}} W, S^- = \bigwedge^{\text{odd}} W \text{ (half-spin)}$	$\langle \alpha, \beta \rangle = \alpha(H_{\beta}) = 2(\alpha, \beta)/(\beta, \beta), 402$
representations), 305	n_{μ} (dimension of weight space), 415
$S = \wedge^* W$ (spin representation), 307	C (Casimir operator), 416
C(p, q), 307	$P, P_a, 419-420$
* (conjugation), 307–308	Δ, 419–420
t (reversing map), 307–308	V, 419–420
α (main involution), 307–308	$P(\mu)$ (Kostant's counting function), 421
$\rho: \operatorname{Spin}(Q) \to \operatorname{SO}(Q), 308$	$N_{\lambda\bar{\lambda}}$, 428
Pin(Q), 308	A^a , A^c , $A^c/J^c = \bigoplus_{\lambda} \Gamma_{\lambda}$, 428
$Spin^+(p, q) \rightarrow SO^+(p, q), Spin(p, q) \rightarrow$	g _o (real form), 430
SO(p, q), 312	H_{λ} , H_{j} (complete symmetric polynomials),
E (Euclidean space of root system), 319	453
(,) (Killing form), 320	M_{λ} (monomial symmetric polynomials),
$n_{\beta\alpha} = \beta(H_{\alpha}) = 2(\beta, \alpha)/(\alpha, \alpha), 320$	454
$(A_n), (B_n), (C_n), (D_n), 321-326$	E_{μ} , E_{i} (elementary symmetric
$(E_6), (E_7), (E_8), (F_4), (G_2), 321-326$	polynomials), 454
$\omega_1, \omega_2 \text{ (for } g_2), 351$	S _λ (Schur polynomials), 454
$\Gamma_{a,b}$ (for g_2), 351	(,) (bilinear form on symmetric
\(\text{(trilinear maps), 360}\)	polynomials), 458
T, T' (trilinear maps), 360	$\psi_{\lambda}(P), \omega_{\lambda}(P), 459$
O (Octonians, Cayley algebra), 362365	$z(\mathbf{i}) = i_1! 1^{i_1} \cdot i_2! 2^{i_2} \cdot \dots \cdot i_d! d^{i_d}, 460$
J (Jordan algebra), 362–365	$\Lambda, \vartheta: \Lambda \rightarrow \Lambda, 461-462$
H (Cartan subgroup), 369	$S_{\langle \lambda \rangle}$, $S_{[\lambda]}$, 466-467
Γ_{λ} (irred, rep. with highest wt.	^ (exterior multiplication), 474
$\lambda = \lambda_1 L_1 + \dots + \lambda_n L_n, 370 - 371$	T'V (tensor algebras), 475
Γ_R , Γ_W , 372–373	AV (exterior algebras), 475
$N(H)/H \cong \mathfrak{W}, 374$	Sym'V (symmetric algebras), 475
R(g) (representation ring), 375	(,) (pairing between space and dual
$\Lambda = \Lambda_{W}$, 375	space), 476

 B_V (Killing form on V), 478 \mathfrak{h}^1 , 480 Nil(\mathfrak{g}) = \mathfrak{n} (nilradical), 485 $U = U(\mathfrak{g})$ (universal enveloping algebra), 486 $\mathfrak{c}(H)$, 487 $e(X) = \exp(\mathfrak{ad}(X))$, 491 $E(\mathfrak{h})$, 491 S (set of simple roots), 494 $\alpha' = \frac{2}{(\alpha, \alpha)} \alpha \text{ (coroot)}, 496$ $[x^{(1)}x^{(2)} \dots x^{(n)}] \text{ (bracket)}, 504$ $S^d = \text{Sym}^d(V^*), 504$ $\mathbf{d}' < \mathbf{d} \text{ (antilexicographic order)}, 505$ $D_{i,j}, 505$ $\Omega \text{ (Cayley operator)}, 507$

Index

abelian groups (representations of), 8	Borel's fixed point theorem, 384
abelian Lie algebra, 121	bracket, 107-108, 504
abelian Lie group, 94	branching formula, 59, 426
abelian variety, 135	Brauer's theorem, 36
Abramsky-Jahn-King formula, 411–412	Bruhat cell and decomposition, 395-398
Adams operators, 380, 449	Burnside, 24-25
adjoint form (of a Lie group), 101	
adjoint representation, 106	
admissible Coxeter diagram, 327	Campbell-Hausdorff formula, 117
Ado's theorem, 124, 500-503	Capelli's identity, 507-508, 514-515
algebraic group, 95, 374	Cartan, 434
alternating group (representations of)	Cartan criterion for solvability, 479
A13, 9	Cartan decomposition, 198, 437
A4, 20	Cartan matrix, 334
घा ₅ , 29	Cartan multiplication, 429
Al, 63-67	Cartan subalgebra, 198, 338, 432,
alternating map, 472	478-492
alternating representation, 9	Cartan subgroup, 369, 373, 381
Artin's theorem, 36	Casimir operator, 416, 429, 481
automorphism group of a Lie algebra,	Cauchy's identity, 457–458
498	Cayley algebra, 362-365
averaging, 6, 15, 21	Cayley operator, 507
	center of Lie algebra, 121
	character (of representation), 13, 22, 375,
bilinear form, 40, 97	440, 442
Borel-Weil-Bott-Schmid theorem, 392-	character homomorphism, 375
393	character table, 14
Borel subalgebra, 210, 338, 382	of S₃, 14
Borel subgroup, 67, 383, 4! 8	of S ₄ , 19

548 Index

character table (cont.) of \mathfrak{A}_4 , 20 of \mathfrak{S}_5 , 28 of \mathfrak{A}_5 , 29 of \mathfrak{S}_d , 49 of \mathfrak{A}_d , 66 of $\mathrm{GL}_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$, 70 of $\mathrm{SL}_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$, 71–73 characteristic ideal, 484 characteristics (of Frobenius), 51 Chevalley groups, 74	dimension of Lie group, 93 direct sum (of representations), 4 discriminant, 48, 400, 454 distinguished subalgebras, 200 dodecahedron, rigid motions of, 29–30 dominant weight, 203, 376 dual (of representation), 4, 110, 233 dual (of root system), 496 Dynkin, 117 Dynkin diagrams, 319–338
chordal variety, 192, 230 class function, 13, 22 classical Lie algebras and groups, 132, 367-375 Clebsch, 237	eigenspace, 162 eigenvector, 162 eightfold way, 179
Clebsch-Gordon problem, 8, 424 Clifford, 64 Clifford algebras, 30, 299-307, 364-365 commutator algebra, 84 commutator subalgebra of Lie algebra,	elementary subgroup, 36 elementary symmetric polynomial, 77, 454 elliptic curve, 133-135 Engel's theorem, 125
compact form, 432–438 complete reducibility, 6, 128, 481–483 complete symmetric polynomial, 77, 453 complex Lie algebra, 109 complex Lie group, 95	exceptional Lie algebras and groups, 132, 339-365 g_2 , 339-359, 362-364, 391-392 $e_6 - e_8$, 361-362, 392 f_4 , 362, 365 exponential map, 115-120, 369-370
complex representation, 41, 444-449 complex torus, 120 complexification, 430, 438 conjugate linear involution, 436	exterior algebra, 475 exterior powers of representations, 4, 31-32, 472-477 external tensor product, 24, 427 extra-special 2-groups, 31
conjugate partition, 45, 454 conjugate representation, 64 connected Lie group, 94 contraction maps, 182, 224, 260-262,	first fundamental theorem of invariant
288, 475-477 convolution, 38 coroot, 495-496 Coxeter diagram, 327 cube, rigid motions of, 20	theory, 504-513 fixed point formula, 14, 384, 393 flag (complete and partial), 95-96, 383-398 flag manifold, 73, 383-398
degree (of representation), 3 derivation, 113, 480, 483-486 derived series, 122 Deruyts, 237 determinantal formula, 58, 404, 406-411, 454-470 dihedral group, 30, 243	Fourier inversion formula, 17 Fourier transform, 38 Freudenthal, 359, 361 Freudenthal multiplicity formula, 415–419 Frobenius character formula, 49, 54–62 Frobenius reciprocity, 35, 37–38 fundamental weights, 205, 287, 295, 376–378, 528

Gelfand, 426 general linear group, 95, 97, 231–237 Giambelli's formula, 404–411, 455 Grassmannian, 192, 227–231, 276–278, 283, 286, 386–388 (Lagrangian and orthogonal), 386– 387, 390 group algebra, 36–39

half-spin representations, 306
Heisenberg group, 31
Hermite reciprocity, 82, 160, 189, 233
Hermitian inner product, form, 6, 11, 16, 98, 99
Hessian, 157
highest weight, 175, 203
highest weight vector, 167, 175, 202
homogeneous spaces, 382–398
hook length (formula), 50, 78, 411–412
Hopf algebra, 62

icosahedron, rigid motions of, 29-30 ideal in Lie algebra, 122 immersed subgroup, 95 incidence correspondence, 193 induced representation, 32-36, 37-38, 393 indecomposable representation, 6 inner multiplicities, 415 inner product, 16, 23, 79 internal products, 476 invariant polynomials, 504-513 invariant subspace, 6 irreducible representation, 4 isogenous, isogeny, 101 isotropic, 262, 274, 278, 304, 378, 390

Jacobi identity, 108, 114 Jacobi-Trudy identity, 455 Jordan algebra, 365 Jordan decomposition, 128-129, 478, 482-483

Killing form, 202, 206–210, 240–241, 272, 478–479

King, 411, 424 Klimyk, 428 Kostant, 429 Kostant multiplicity formula, 419–424 Kostka numbers, 56–57, 80, 456–457, 459

λ-ring, 380
level (of a root), 330
Levi decomposition, subalgebra, 124, 499-500
lexicographic ordering of partitions, 53
Lie algebra, 108
Lie group, 93
Lie subalgebra, 109
Lie subgroup, 94
Lie's theorem, 126
Littlewood-Richardson number, 58, 79, 82-83, 424, 427, 455-456
Littlewood-Richardson rule, 58, 79, 225-227, 455-456
lower central series, 122

map between representations, 3
map between Lie groups, 93
minuscule weight, 423
modification rules, 426
modular representation, 7
Molien, 24–25
module (G-module, g-module), 3, 481
monomial symmetric polynomial, 454
morphism of Lie groups, 93
multilinear map, 472
multiplicities, 7, 17, 199, 375
Murnaghan-Nakayama rule, 59

natural real form, 435, 437 Newton polynomials, 460 nil radical, 485 nilpotent Lie algebra, 122, 124-125 nilrepresentation, 501

octonians, 362-365 one-parameter subgroup, 115 ordering of roots, 202 550 Index

orthogonal group, 96, 97, 268-269, 300, regular representation, 5, 17 representation, 3, 95, 100, 109 301, 367, 374 defined over a field, 41 orthogonal Lie algebras, 268–269 orthonormal, 16, 17, 22 of a Lie algebra, 109 outer product, 58, 61 representations of e6, e7, e8, f4, 414 of g₂, 350-359, 412-414 of GL, C, 231-237 pairing, 4 partition, 18, 44-45, 421, 453 of sl₂C, 146-160 perfect Lie algebra, 123 of sl, C, 161-193 of $\mathfrak{sl}_4\mathbb{C}$ and $\mathfrak{sl}_4\mathbb{C}$, 217-231perfect pairing, 28 permutation representation, 5 of so₃C, 273 Peter-Weyl theorem, 440 of so₄C, 274-277 Pfaffian, 228 of so₅C, 277-281 Pieri's formula, 58-59, 79-81, 225-227, of so₆C, 282-286 455, 462 of so₇C, 294-296 Plancherel formula, 38 of so₈C, 312-315 plane conic, 154–159 of so_{2n}C, 286–292, 305–306, 409–411 plethysm, 8, 82, 151–160, 185–193, of $\mathfrak{so}_{2n+1}\mathbb{C}$, 294–296, 307, 407–409 224--231 of sp₄C, 244-252 Plücker embedding, 227-228, 389 of sp₆C, 256-259 of $\mathfrak{sp}_{2n}\mathbb{C}$, 259–266, 404–407 Plücker equations, relations, 229, 235 Poincaré-Birchoff-Witt theorem, 486 representation ring positive definite, 98, 99, 207 of finite group, 22 positive roots, 202, 214, 243, 271 of Lie group or algebra, 375-382 power sums, 48, 459-460 restricted representation, 32, 80, 381–382, primitive root, 204, 215, 243, 271-272 425-428 projection (formulas), 15, 21, 23 right action, 38-39 projective space, 153 root, 165, 198, 240, 270, 332-334, 489 root lattice, 166, 213, 242, 273, 372-374 root space, 165, 198 quadric, 189-190, 228, 274-278, root system, 320 285-286, 313, 388, 391 quaternions, 99, 312 Schur functor, 76, 222-227 quaternionic representation, 41, 444-449 Schur polynomial, 49, 77, 223, 399, 454-462 Schur's Lemma, 7 Racah, 422, 425, 428 radical of a Lie algebra, 123, 483-481 semisimple Lie algebra, 123, 131, 209, 480 semistandard tableau, 56, 236, 456, 461 rank (of Lie algebra or root system), 321, 488 Serre, 337 rank (of a partition), 51 Severi, 392 rational normal curve, 153-160 shuffle, 474 real form, 430, 442 simple Lie algebra, 122, 131-132 real representation, 5, 17, 444-449 simple root, 204, 324 real simple Lie algebras and groups, simply reducible group, 227 430-439 skew hook, 59 reductive Lie algebra, 131 skew Schur functor, function, 82-83 regular element, 487-488 skew symmetric bilinear form, 238

Index 551

skew Young diagram, 82 unipotent matrices, 96 Snapper conjecture, 60 unitary group, 98 solvable Lie algebra, 122, 125, 479-480 universal enveloping algebra, 416, Specht module, 60 486 special linear group, 95-97 upper triangular matrices, 95 special linear Lie algebra, 211-212 special unitary group, 98 spin groups, 102, 299-300, 307-312, Vandermonde determinant, 49 368 - 372vector field, 114 spin representations, 30, 281, 291, 295, Veronese embedding, 153–155, 189, 306, 446, 448 230-231, 286, 389 spinor, 306 Veronese surface, 189 - 193, 392 spinor variety, 390 virtual character, 23, 36 split conjugacy class, 64 virtual representation, 22 split form, 432-438, 445 von Neumann, 118 standard representation, 9, 151, 176, 244, 257, 273, 352 standard tableau, 57, 81, 457 weight, 165, 199 Steinberg's formula, 425 weight diagram, 199 string (of roots), 201, 324 weight lattice, 172-173, 200, 214, 242, subrepresentation, 4 273, 350, 372-374 symmetric algebra, 475 weight space, 165, 199 symmetric group (representations of) Weil, 392 S., 9-11 Weyl chamber, 205, 208, 215, 243, 256, \mathfrak{S}_4 , 18-20259, 272, 283, 292, 295, 351, 376, 495 S₅, 27-28 Weyl character formula, 289, 399-414, \mathfrak{S}_d , 31, 44–62 440 -444 symmetric map, 473 Weyl group, 201, 214, 243, 271, 340, 375, symmetric polynomials, 450-451, 461-493-498 462 Weyl module, 76-84, 222-227 symmetric powers (of representations), 4, Weyl's construction, 76-84, 222-227, 111, 473-477 262-266, 296-298 symplectic group, 96, 97, 99, 238-239 Weyl's integration formula, 443 symplectic Lie algebra, 239-240 Weyl's unitary trick, 128-131 Witt, 365 wreath product, 243 tableau, 45 tabloid, 60 tangent developable, 159 Young diagram, 45, 453 tensor algebra, 475 Young subgroup, 54 tensor powers of representation, 4, 472 Young symmetrizer, 46 tensor product of representations, 4, 110, Young's rule, 57 424-425, 471-472 Towber, 235 triality, 311, 312–315, 364 trivial representation, 5, 9 Zak, 392

Zetlin, 426

twisted cubic curve, 155